

3 1761 04015 2498

UNIV. OF  
TORONTO  
LIBRARY









# Badāyi'

## The Odes

of

Sheikh Muslihud-Din Sa'di Shirazi.

---

Edited and translated by

Sir Lucas White King, Kt., C. S. I., LL. D.

Sometime Professor of Arabic and Persian  
in the University of Dublin.

---

With an Introduction by R. A. Nicholson Esq.

D. Litt., Hon. LL. D. (Aberdeen),

Lecturer in Persian in the University of Cambridge.

---

20557  
13/12/26

Printed and Published by the Kaviani Art Printing Press, Berlin.

15

When Sir Lucas King asked me to write an introductory note to his translation of Sa'di's Odes, I agreed to do so on the understanding that my remarks should be entirely general in character. It is not for me to discuss questions with which an editor is expected to deal, and any adequate literary criticism would involve research in directions hitherto unexplored. But I have read the greater part of these poems and will attempt to say, in a few words, what I think of them.

Although their subject matter has much in common with that of the Gulistān and Bustān, the proportion between the ethical and mystical elements is not the same. Here Mysticism predominates, and wordly wisdom falls into the background. Yet Sa'di's ruling passion, the desire to instruct and please, seldom fails to make its influence felt. Many of the Odes are purely didactic meditations on old age, false friends, the vanity of human wishes, and so forth; and even in the mystical poems this tendency is very marked. It leads naturally to a terse and epigrammatic manner of expression, in which Sa'di shows consummate skill. Unlike Horace, he seems to have found it easy to say old things in a new way (*proprie communia dicere*), a fact which may explain why the Odes are so highly valued by Persian critics, who have always regarded originality of form as supremely important. European readers should bear in mind that point of view; otherwise they are likely to be dissatisfied. The best mystical poetry is not produced by men of Sa'di's type. Where he draws from his mature experience and his varied knowledge of the world the results are admirable. His philosophy may be shallow, his morality often unedifying, and his veracity under suspicion, but we are eager to listen to a man who has lived

IV so largely, and whose conversation affords such excellent and profitable entertainment that we can forgive him everything. When he comes forward as a mystical poet, the case is altered, and we have the right to ask whether the Odes in which he sings of Divine Love express his true feelings and aspirations, or whether they only serve to display the versatility of his genius.

It is certain, at any rate, that Sa'di, though he had studied the doctrine of Sufism and was thoroughly familiar with the ideas and imagery of Sufi poetry, was not a Mystic in the sense in which 'Attār and Jalālu'ddīn Rūmi were. He was too fine an artist to leave enthusiasm out of the picture, but "God-intoxicated" is the last epithet one would think of applying to him. His poems do not suggest that he knew the higher stages of the mystical life except by hearsay, and his treatment of the subject must seem conventional and superficial to those who compare him with the great Mystics of his own country, including Hafiz. While granting that he may have been sincere in his sentiments, personally I cannot do more than give him the benefit of the doubt. On the other side, the literary merit of the Odes is beyond dispute. They contain some of the most exquisite poetry in Persian literature, and if they lack the deepest inspiration, they abound in moral and spiritual ideas created, perhaps, by others, but moulded into perfect shape by a masterhand.

Reynold A. Nicholson.

## ERRATA.

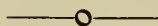
Ode	1 & 2	Line	13	Read Sa'di for Sàdi.
"	2	"	4	Omit the comma after <i>mue</i> in Note 2.
"	3	"	3	Read face for fa.
"	4	"	8	In Note 3 Gulshani raz should be in Roman.
"	7	"	10	Add of after snare.
"	8	"	2	Omit the before kings.
"	11	"	1	Insert a comma after city.
"	14	"	3	Read Atābeg for Atā Beg and <i>fitnah</i> and <i>fattān</i> in Note 2.
"	15	"	11	Change full stop to comma after Ka'bah.
"	16	"	10	Read fit inmate for fitinmate, and in Note 3 Her for his.
"	21	"	1 & 2	Read Her for her.
"	21	"	4	Read traveller for travaller in Note 3.
"	26	"	4	Omit the brackets at the end of note 2
"	27	"	1	<i>Are</i> after <i>Hūru'l'ain</i> in Note 1 should be in Roman.
"	27	"	5	Read Jurjāni for Turjāni in Note 2.
"	28	"	5	Read fallen a prey to.
"	29	"	4	Read celestial for celstial in Note 2.
"	29	"	7	Omit the exclamation mark in brackets.
"	34	"	4	Read <i>adāb</i> , and <i>mu'āmilāt</i> in Note 2.
"	34	"	10	Insert a comma after enemies.
"	52	"	7	Omit the Note number in this line.
"	55	"	8	Add Note number 5 to this line.

„	57	„	7	Insert a comma after said.
„	64	„	2	Read which for wich in Note 2.
„	65	„	8	In Note 2 read Byzantine for Byzantive.
„	71	„	9	In Note 4 read a truce for ā true.
„	72	„	5	In Note 2 read sar darvā for sadarvā.
„	84	„	6	In Note 4 read black for block.
„	84	„	10	In Note 7 the last sentence should be read as part of the previous Note.
„	86	„	2	Read that for thaat.
„	„	„	7	Read chattels for chattles.
„	103	„	4	Insert a comma after memory.
„	107	„	9	Insert a bracket before from.
„	108	„	1	Supply Note number 1 to this line.
„	110	„	3	Supply Note number 2 to this line.
„	113	„	4	Supply Note number 1 to this line, and change <i>sail</i> to <i>hasil</i> in Note 1.
„	122	„	7	The bracket should enclose (= the Beloved) only.
„	129	„		Change the Note numbers in this Ode as follows, 5 to 6, 6 to 7, 7 to 5.
„	133	„	2	Read Bahram for Shahpur in Note 1.
„	142	„	4	Read powerless for powerful.
„	157	„	1	Omit the second own.
„	174	„	6	Add a bracket at the end of this line.
„	179	„	3	Add a bracket after <i>buhār</i> in Note 2.
„	181	„	2	Read vampire for vampire.
„	186	„	5	Omit the comma after boor, and place it after is.

1. Praise be to God, the Lord of both worlds, for His abundant bounty! May His name be honoured and glorified!
2. He is the surety for (His creature's) sustenance by reason of His beneficence, and liberality, whether they do good deeds, or not.
3. How wonderful is the greatness, the power, and the everlastingness of Him, who is the Creator of mankind, generation after generation! 1
4. Genii, men, and all created beings collectively prostrate themselves before Him in adoration and abasement. 2
5. Blessed is he, who seeks Him, and cursed is he, who forsakes Him! May perdition befall him, who adopts a substitute for Him!
6. How many indications are there of His might among created beings, and in the Heavens too there are verily signs for the possessor of wisdom,
7. Which are clear to him, whose eyes are anointed with the knowledge of the merciful God.
8. He drives along the clouds, when the hills are sterile, causing them to become fresh spring pastures after being dry.
9. He has in His mercy produced trees from seeds, and by His power has created man from a clot. 3
10. He is a Patron, before whose comprehension the power of the imagination is baffled and helpless, and to whose apprehension people cannot find the right way.

- 
1. Several of the titles given here to the Deity are included the 99 names of God (*Asmā ul hasnā*), such as, al'Khaliq, al'Azim, al'Qadir, as'Samad, al'Aziz, al'Muhaiman etc.
  2. An excellent article on Genii may be consulted in Hughes's Dictionary of Islam.
  3. Cf. Alquran Surah xvi—3.

11. There are no bounds to the obligations incurred by created beings for His bounty, and can the Angels be ever wearied of singing His praises?
12. God, the Protector, is too exalted for His real nature to be understood: you cannot make comparison with Him, who is beyond compare (= peerless).
13. O, Sàdi! let this suffice you, and cut short your extravagant language. Do not give expression to claims, which will only entail shame.



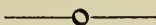
—2—

1. O you, who deny (the reality of) the mystic's sphere, you cannot understand the mad passion that obsesses their minds!
2. The corner of (spiritual) freedom, and the treasure of contentment are a realm, which a king cannot acquire by the sword. 1
3. The wise man does not seek after transitory glory: he is really wise, who is anxious about the issue (of his life).
4. They who enjoy the unreal (= material) world, have not got the sense of reality, (and), whatever they possess (here), they leave with regret. 2
- 5 The one leaves this garden (of pleasure) sore and sad at heart, while the other breaks his prison with joyful arms (= joyfully). 3
6. (The mystic) has no wealth, which might cause him anxiety about the day of reckoning. He is like a water fowl, for which the storm has no terrors.

- 
1. i. e. freedom from "carnal ordinances" and contentment derived from the consciousness of the truth.
  2. *Ān* here signifies the feeling of reality (*haqīqat*). Hafiz uses it in the same sense in the following line; *Dilbarān nīst ki mūe, o miyāne dārad* — *Bandahe tal'ate ān bāsh ki āne dārad*.
  3. By *bāgh* is meant the present world, while *zindān* signifies the body, the prison house of the soul. The poet is contrasting the materialist with the mystic.



7. The Angel of death carries off by force the soul of the alien (to Love); but there is no need of violence in the case of the soul-sacrificing lover. 4
8. The aspiration of the gnostic, who is a frenzied and distraught lover, are not centered in the present world, nay, nor in the world to come.
9. It was on the first day of creation that the Pact of Divine Love was offered to mankind, and the (Perfect) man would not break the Covenant even though his life were to pay the forfeit. 5
10. I saw a helpless lover, consumed with passion, (and) said to him, "O my friend! do not harrow yourself by anxious thoughts".
11. The poor wretch heaved a deep sigh on account of his pain, and said "Let me be, helpless that I am"!
12. "I hear your attractive (= well meaning) advice; but alas! of what use is a cure to me, who am yearning for the pain". 6
13. O Sâdi! life is precious, (so) do not waste it in neglect: it is only the fool who "misses the tide".



— 3 —

1. Our longing and patience in (the anguish of) Thy Love have been limitless. (So) heal our distracted hearts with (the anodyne of) Thy Union.

4. i. e. The mystic welcomes death to self as being eternal life in God.
5. The *paimāni muhabbat* is an allusion to the passage in the Quran (Surah XXXIII-72), which refers to "the trust" being accepted by man after the earth, the Heavens, and the mountains had refused to bear it. According to the Sufi it was the trust of spiritual Love that was offered to man.
6. He yearns for the presence of the Beloved, although Her cruelty will, he knows, wring his soul with anguish.

2. The ordinary physician does not understand the cure of the pain of lovers. It is only Leilah that can assuage the anguish of the distracted Majnun.
3. If Thou wilt not sympathise with Thy wretched, sorrow stricken, (lovers), Thou shouldst not have shown us Thy lovely face in the first instance.
4. Since Thou didst display it, and deprive our reason of stability, and our hearts of patience, Thou oughtest now to succour this impatient (lover of Thine).
5. Formerly my mind was free from the desire for lovely Belles, but, as soon as I saw Thee, I chose the path to madness.
6. My (sole) desire from the Here and Hereafter is Thy Union: or else, in Thy absence, this world and the next have no value in my eyes.
7. O Beloved! I long so for a sight of Thee, that, if some day a sigh should escape my heart, it would burn up the seven seas. 1
8. Come to me, so that for a while today we may be happy together in secret communion; for none knows in (this) world what may happen tomorrow.
9. O Sa'di! you continue to give utterance to sweet poetry in despite to your foes (=rivals); but how can the dropsical patient appreciate the taste of sweets? 2

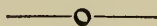


- 
1. The names of the Seven Seas are as follows:-  
 Al Bahrul akhzar = The Indian Ocean.  
 Al Bahrul abyaz = The Mediterranean Sea.  
 Al Bahrul aswad = The European Sea.  
 Al Bahrul azraq = The Persian Gulf.  
 Al Bahrul ahmar = The Red Sea.  
 Al Bahrul Lūt = The Dead Sea.  
 Al Bahrul Khizar = The Caspian Sea.
  2. Dropsical patients dislike sweets because their consumption increases their thirst. The meaning is that Sa'di's poetry only serves to intensify the lover's fruitless longing for Union.

1. This silly old fool is merry in a young person's company, though it is folly for the aged to measure his strength with the youthful. 1
2. How strange it is that I, who have not the strength even to break a hair, should try issues with one who can snap a chain!
3. When the cypress statured, silver bodied, (Beloved) takes the bow in her hand, I long to become a target for Her arrows.
4. If the eyes of the prey should light on that hand and bow (of hers), it would advance till it fell into the snare of its own accord.
5. Noone has ever seen a human being with sweeter speech than Thine. Was it sugar or milk that Thou didst drink from Thy mother's breasts?
6. The period of youth's halcyon days lasts only a short time; (so) enjoy the passing hour, dear boy, for it is disastrous to delay. 2
7. O you, who have warned me to close my eyes to the sight of Beauties! I can apply your advice as a resource against everything but fate.
8. Our asceticism has been manifested, and our infidelity concealed for a long time; but we have now thrown off from our heads the veil of all this dissimulation. 3

1. *Sarkhush* (= tipsy), or the first of the five stages of intoxication, the other four being *tardimāgh*, *mast* or *sarmast*, *si-yāhmast*, and *kharāb*.
2. *Bāzār* here signifies "splendour". The construction of *naqd rā bāsh* is puzzling. *Naqd* means "life", and the literal translation seems to be, "belong to, or cleave to, life" = make the most of it (*carpediem* in fact). The line, if taken in its esoteric sense, may refer to the Sufi doctrine that "the Mystic must live in the present, regarding neither yesterday nor tomorrow".
3. *Zuhd* = orthodoxy. *Kufr* is here used in the Sufistic sense of unification. Cf. *Gulshani raz* lines 878—79; — *Bazeri kufr īmānī ast pinhān—Hamesha kufr az tasbīhe haqq ast*.

9. O Sa'di! even if you were to lay your head in homage at at the Beloved's feet, you must still crave pardon for your shortcomings. 4

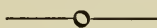


— 5 —

1. O cup bearer! Give me that bottle of liquid ruby (= red wine): ruby wine what of it (= why drink it)! Give me that wine which is food for the soul. 1
2. Let the old father take the lead in quaffing cup after cup of wine, so that imposters may not find fault with the youngsters. 2
3. You cannot bear the burden of the Beloved's love, unless you are intoxicated: verily it is the rutting camel that carries a heavy load.
4. O Thou, whose face is the heartsease of mankind! it is not fitting that people should look upon the world without it (= exercise the faculty of vision in its absence).
5. How can one describe Thy physical and spiritual charms? (For) Thy beauty has tied the tongue of praise.
6. Beloved! even the bee wears stitched (on its shoulder) the infidel's badge of yellow, for the sake of the honey of the lips of Thee, whose waist is as slim as a wasp's. 3

- 
4. *Sar dar pāye kase nihādan* = to submit to someone's will, as a disciple to his Pir, and also to die.
  1. The poet here contrasts the wine of the grape with spiritual wine, or the wine of Divine Love. He plays finely on the word *qūt* and *yāqūt* and the double meanings of *ravān*.
  2. The "old father" = the spiritual director: imposters = pretenders to Divine Love: youngsters = novices.
  3. *Asali* was a patch of yellow cloth which the non-Muslims in Persia were compelled to wear on their shoulders by way of distinction. The meaning is obscure, but the poet seems to imply that even an insignificant creature like the bee adopts the cult of the infidel in order to taste the honey of the

- 7.<sup>1</sup> Inasmuch as (the sight of) Thy face deprives me of my heart (= courage), I fear that in the end I shall be unable to save my life from Thy power.
8. Either strike my wounded heart with the arrow of destruction, so that I may resign my life (to Thee), or give me "the arrow of security". 4
9. And when Thou art going to shoot me with Thine arrows, give me notice first, so that I may kiss beforehand Thy hand and Thy bow.
10. Sa'di has suffered so much grief through Thy separation, that he cannot forget it even in the joy of Union.
11. (For) if an arrow inflicts a wound, and it gets healed up, the scar cannot be effaced from the seat of the injury.



—6—

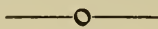
1. Who has given such skill in archery to that delicate armed Beloved that an arrow of Her amorous glances is enough to kill a deer as prey? 1
2. The prey of a thousand hearts will return to face Thine arrow, if shot from this kind of eyebrow bow that Thou possessest.
3. Thou indeed hast no need of a cuirass or horse armour, as, on the day of battle, Thou canst don the armour of Thy tresses.
4. The realm of India, and the empire of the Turks will be surrendered to Thee (by their rulers), when they see Thy lovely eyes and raven tresses.

---

Beloved's lips, "infidel" being used in the Sufistic sense. Cf. Gulshan-i-raz line 872; — *Musulmān gar bidānisti ki but chīst: bidānisti ki dīn dar butparastīst.*

4. *Tīr-ī-amān* was an arrow inscribed with the king's name, which was handed to a surrendering enemy to ensure his safety.
1. *Kamān sakht* literally means a "strong bow", but it is used here in its secondary signification. *tamām* literally = "is the end of".

5. Surely the Magian priests, who attend on idols in Farkhār, cannot have seen the lovely sweetheart (= the Beloved that we serve). 2
6. Do not subject the fortifications of the rebel's stronghold to bombardment with the *balista*, but just throw over the roof of the citadel the noose of Thy curls.
7. Thou hast captured me, who have all my life continued to observe the seclusion of the griffin, as a falcon does a quail. 3
8. I looked on thy (red) lips, and blood stained tears fell from my eyes: Thou gavest utterance to speech, and the value of pearls was depreciated.
9. The lustre of Thy face has depreciated the market of the Sun and the Moon, just as the miraculous power of Moses overcame the magic spells of (Pharaoh's) sorcerers. 4
10. Treasure cannot be gained by exerting useless toil; for to Fortune belongs predominance, and not to strength of arm.
11. O Sa'di! it is only he, who can put up with a fickle disposition, that surrenders his heart to the love of a fair face.



—7—

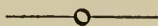
1. If my moon (= Beloved) should unveil Her face the Sun would hide itself by reason of Her beauty.
- 
2. Farkhār was a city in China celebrated for the beauty of its inhabitants and the number of its idols. Sa'di was of course wrong in locating Magian (= fire worshipping) priests in China.
  3. The *Anqā*, or *Simurgh*, is a mysterious bird, which was said to be "known as to name but unknown as to body", and hence the phrase *anqā shudan* = to disappear. It is sometimes identified in Sufi literature with the unknown God.
  4. Cf. for this incident Quran (Surah vii—101—123 and Exodus chapter vii verses 8—13). According to the Bible it was Aaron, not Moses, whose rod swallowed up the rods of Pharaoh's enchanter.



2. One might say that Thy two fascinating recluse-alluring eyes had deprived my eyes of sleep by the spell of their magic.
3. The very first glance (at Her beauty) took the reins of wisdom from my control, and how can he who has lost his reason follow the right course?
4. I thought that, perhaps, through Union I might win release from (the pangs of) Love; (but) the drinking of water brings no relief to a dropsical patient. 1
5. Your claim to Love is void unless you are prepared to drink pure poison from the loved one's hands as readily as *eau sucre*.
6. Love is an attribute of Humanity, (and), if you do not possess this mystic sense, you are but a partner with beasts in eating and sleeping. 2
7. Bring the fire (of Love and ecstasy) and burn up the granary (= phenomenal existence) of the spiritually free (= mystics), that the king may not demand taxes on what is destroyed. 3
8. I am always afraid that I shall be consumed by the ardour of my love. For how long can meat (for roasting) be left on the fire? 4
9. Some folk are drunk with wine, but lack a mistress; whereas I am so intoxicated with Her (love) that I have no need of wine.

- 
1. Union only serves to intensify his love, just as the drinking of water makes a dropsical patient more thirsty.
  2. *Zauq*, or the faculty of distinguishing between truth and falsehood by the light of Divine grace, is the characteristic of human beings, and if a man does not possess it, he is no better than an animal.
  3. The esoteric meaning of the last hemistich is "so that God may not find anything of Self to punish with the penalty of separation from Him".
  4. *Kabāb* by a metaphor, which sounds strange to European ears, is frequently used in Persian as the symbol for a heart burning with love.

10. O Sa'di! did I not warn you against walking into the snare Love? For the arrow of Her glance would (even) overthrow Afrasyab. 5



—8—

1. Our longing and patience have passed all limits. If Thou hast the power of self restraint, our strength to endure is exhausted.
2. Look but once with the eyes of kindness on our (pitiful) state; for (even) the beggar gets relief from the table of the kings.
3. A king has the power to get angry with his courtiers, but there is a limit to his cruelty.
4. I care not for life without Thee; for there is no pleasure in prolonging our existence in the Beloved's absence.
5. When I die of thirst, what good is it then to water the grass of my grave with tears?
6. The state of my misery baffles description. When Thou dost return I will tell Thee of my condition.
7. Come back and take my precious life from me as a gift; for what other provision for a guest can a poor beggar offer?
8. O God! grant the lover respite and security, till he sees once more the face of his Beloved.
9. In the eyes of Beauties, O brother! neither the power of a king, nor the asceticism of a devotee has any value.
10. O would that the veil might fall from the face of Leilah, so that noone may be left to oppose the claims of (=criticise) the afflicted Majnun! 1

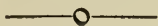
---

5. Afrasyab was a famous warrior king of Turan, who overcame Nauzer of the Peshdadian dynasty, and ruled over Persia for twelve years. He was defeated by Kai Khusro, the founder of the Kaianian line of kings.

1. In other words the people who criticised Majnun for his folly in loving Leilah would change their views when they beheld her unveiled beauty. Majnun's real name was Qais,



11. O Sa'di! Misery and happiness are predestined (by God), so whatever lot befalls you, submit to your fate. 2



— 9 —

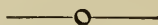
1. I (never) beheld a face (endowed) with such beauty and loveliness (as Thine), nor have any tresses the charm and attractiveness (of Thine).
2. If the hard-hearted, delicate bodied, (Beloved), were to hide Her face, (it would not matter), as musk is a tell tale and cannot conceal its fragrance.
3. O Thou, who art equally attractive in respect of outward form and spiritual reality! I have not beheld so beautiful a face, nor so charming a nature, as Thine, as long as I have had eyes to see.
4. If I should become dazed through my helplessness, do not blame me; since it is Thou that dost wield the bat, the ball is not in fault.
5. He who has sometimes experienced rapture (= ecstasy), and on occasion, intoxication, delights in the cries of drunken revellers, and their shouts of joy (= noisy mirth). 1
6. We seek reproach with all our hearts in the market of Love: the corner of seclusion is (only) for pious ascetics. 2

---

and he is supposed to have lived in the reign<sup>e</sup> of Hisham about 721 A. D.

2. Predestination (*taqdīr*) is the sixth article of the Muhammedan creed, and forms a very important feature in the Muslim system. Cf. Quran (IV—49) "All things have been created by fixed decree", and (IX—51) "By no means can aught befall us but what was destined for us".
1. The rapture and intoxication referred to here are those induced by Divine Love. Mystics, who engage in the circular dance (*samā*), utter frenzied ejaculations (*hāyā hūye*) in their ecstasy.
2. Worldly censure is welcomed by mystics. Cf. Hafiz 11.496. 6, as quoted by Nicholson (Shams i Tabriz pp 23);

7. The garden needs nothing else to enhance its beauty: nay, (I am wrong), it lacks a cypress like Thee on the banks of the stream.
8. O sweet scented Rose! if spring time should recur for a hundred years, you would never see another sweet-tongued nightingale like me. 3
9. O Sa'di! if you cannot imprint a kiss upon Her hand, your only alternative is to rub your face on Her foot.



— 10 —

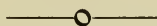
1. What good would a volume of wisdom be to a reckless lover? The mind of a man crazed with love cannot bear being preached to.
2. If your words can mingle water with fire, they cannot join Love to patience. 1
3. The use of the eye is to see the Beloved, and if it does not look at Her, of what avail is vision?
4. Lovers are indifferent to the rebukes of friend and foe: (so) either endure the torture of the Beloved's love, or the torment of disgrace. 2
5. Every one knows that I love the green down (on the Beloved's face), and not, like other animals, the verdure of the plain.

"I said they blame my fond pursuit of thee.

Whoever loved and lived from slander free"?

3. The Beloved is the Celestial Rose, whose praises are sung by Sa'di.
1. Sa'di appears to be addressing here the preacher referred to in the previous lines and telling him that, though he may attempt the impossible task of mixing fire with water, he cannot by his advice make him endure the agony of love with patience.
2. In other words he must endure love's anguish in silence, or put up with the reproaches of friends if it is divulged.

6. On the day that I was ensnared by that sweet-heart of Yaghma, I gave up to plunder (= surrendered) my heart and my patience. 3
7. I grant that the cypress possesses symmetry and stately stature; (but) tell it to look at the movements of my graceful (Beloved).
8. If Thou shouldst drive (Thy lover) away, he would not go, or, if he did, he would return; for the fly cannot dispense with (= leave) the confectioner's counter.
9. Noone can excel Thee in beauty, nor rival me in poetry; for my style, and Thy loveliness are unsurpassable.
10. O Sa'di! the drummer, whose turn of duty it was tonight, has not sounded the morning drum, or, perhaps, there is no dawn to follow (this) night of loneliness.



— 11 —

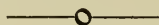
1. If Thou wert to throw off Thy veil in the midst of the city Thou wouldst consign to torment a thousand sincere believers.
2. Who has the power to look upon Thy auspicious face, (which is) of such a character (= so dazzling in beauty) that Thou canst ravish hearts behind the veil? 1
3. Our hearts do not remain for a single instant void (of Thy love): now that Thou hast conquered the city, do not permit its destruction.
4. Thou hast fettered the feet of my heart with thy plaited hair. O blest (Beloved)! when Thou hast finished plaiting Thy hair, do not avert Thy face from me. 2

---

3. Note the pun on the double meaning of Yaghma.

1. The veil of phenomena cannot altogether occlude the divine influence from the mystic's heart.
2. The only point in this line is the play on the double meaning of *tāftan*.

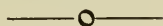
5. The tale of my love falls flat on Thine ears (= makes no impression on Thee); for Thou dost not realise, O dew-drenched Rose! the condition of Thy thirsty (lover).
6. If the lamp is blown out, what does the zephyr care, and if fine lawn is disintegrated, what does it matter to the moon beams? 3
7. I have blessed Thee, and if Thou shouldst abuse (= curse) me it would be easy to bear; for it is pleasant to converse with sweet-spoken dear ones (on any terms).
8. O you, who reproach and taunt us, how can you do it? For you are (safe) on the shore, while we are plunged in the whirlpool.
9. It is useless for one who is in the bonds of misfortune to curse his luck: (but), if help for you is forthcoming, take advantage of it.
10. Although it is impossible for me to feel resigned to the absence of the Beloved's face, (still) I must of necessity exercise the same patience that a fish out of water does.
11. O Sa'di! you are again boasting of your self restraint, (saying) that you would not surrender your heart to any one; but "every boaster is a liar". 4



— 12 —

1. The dust of the Beloved's street is my water of life, and, if the Here and Hereafter are blissful to others, we are devoted to the love of the Beloved's face.
  2. There is no (cause for) tumult in the city save the curls of the sweet-heart's locks: There is no (source of) mischief in the Universe but the curve of the Beloved's eye-brows.
- 
3. *Kattān* is linen of so fine a texture that even moonbeams are said to spoil it. The poet means that Her lover's destruction means nothing to the Beloved.
  4. This is an Arabic proverb.

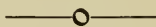
3. What is the drink of (ardent) admirers? It is poison from the sweet-heart's hands. What is the salve for devoted lovers? It is the wound (inflicted) by the Beloved's arm. 1
4. If the Beloved were to accept me as Her slave, here is my ear, and the ring, (as a token) of bondage to Her, till the Judgment day. 2
5. (Even) if my dust were scattered over the world (= my body were reduced to dust), the wind could not blow it away from the Beloved's street.
6. If my doom should overtake me (= I should die) on the night of separation, I would pitch my tent by the Beloved's side on the day of Resurrection.
7. Each Ode of mine is an epistle, which contains the story of my love; (but) what is the use of writing a letter which does not reach the Beloved?
8. O Sa'di! indulge not in (vain) boasts. Your poetry is indeed magical, but magic will not buy (= win) you a single enchanting glance from the Beloved. 3



— 13 —

1. Every city is a home for him, who has no abiding place: wherever night overtakes the Derwesh, there he makes his abode. 1
  2. Call not the homeless (wanderer), who possesses nought but God, a beggar; for his beggary is empire.
- 
1. "True spirituality (to quote Juan de la Cruz) seeks in God the bitter more than the agreeable, and prefers suffering to solace" (Nicholson Shamsi Tabriz ode VI—1).
  2. A ring in the ear was the symbol of servitude in the East.
  3. This line develops the idea expressed in the previous verse that his poetry, however beautiful it may be, makes no impression on the Beloved's cruel heart.
  1. Under the symbol of the wandering monk Sa'di typifies the character of the mystic.

3. The man of God is not an alien either in the East or West; for, however far he travels, it is all his Lord's domain.
4. He who has become a stranger to (= estranged from) wealth, greatness, and power, is a friend to every one he meets.
5. The short sighted seek ease, but the gnostic desires affliction, for his real comfort lies in suffering. 2
6. When the lover finds an opportunity of seeing the Beloved, every one he looks upon afterwards is a dragon (= disagreeable) in his eyes.
7. Abandon all you possess, and pass on; for this transitory life, which is terminable by death, is of no account.
8. The kingdom of delight and everlasting bliss will be the blood-wit of him, who has fallen a victim to the sword of Love. 3
9. Whatever is vouchsafed you from the Beloved's hands is sweet, O Sa'di! (So) seek not your own pleasure, since such is Her will. 4

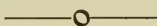


— 14 —

1. God bless Thy soul! For how sweet are Thy lips and teeth!
  2. Let him, who has lost his Joseph-like heart, look for it in the pit (dimple) of Thy chin! 1
  3. No sedition arises in Pars save from Thy seductive eyes. 2
- 
2. The mystic regards the trials (*balā*) of this world as a probation for the joys of the next. Vide note 1 of ode 12.
  3. *Khunbahā* is the sum paid to the heirs of a murdered man in commutation of retaliation (*qisās*).
  4. Selflessness is the key of the mystic's creed.
  1. He has lost his heart to the Beloved, just as Joseph was lost to his father Jacob. In the second hemistich there is a reference to the well into which Joseph was thrown by his brethren.
  2. A subtle compliment to the Ata Beg Ruler of Pars. Note the pun on *fitna* and *fattan*.



4. Even if the cypress were able to walk, it could never attain Thy grace of movement.
5. Thy night is like the day to other folk; for in Thy bedchamber the sun is (shining). 3
6. O garden of spirituality! how long must we complain against Thy gardener? 4
7. We are Thy nightingales (= lovers), so let us plain for a while in Thy garden.
8. If Thou shouldst practise a thousand acts of cruelty and harshness (against me), I would still love Thee a thousand times as much.
9. We have tested the strong arm of Patience, (and) it is (like) a glass vessel on the anvil (of Thy Love).
10. Whether Thou remainest faithful, or not, we will carry out our pact (of fidelity) to Thee.
11. Accept from me the good tidings of the joy of Union, if I should die through the pain of Thy separation. 5
12. O Sa'di! you will become a live (= great) gnostic, if your life should come to an end in this quest. 6



— 15 —

1. The station of the spiritually free (= mystics) is fixed on Her polo-ground, in the curve of whose bat my heart lies like a ball.
- 
3. i. e. the radiance of the Beloved's face illumines Her chamber even at night.
  4. By gardener is meant the *raqīb*, or guardian, or to use the language of the Sufis, the veil of phenomena, which hides God from his eyes.
  5. Sa'di means that by dying to self he will live eternally in God. The same idea is developed in the next line.
  6. According to some authorities *ma'rifat* is the fourth stage in the Sufi's journey, the others being:
  - (1) *'ubūdiyat*, (2) *'ishq*, (3) *zuhd*, (5) *wajd*, (6) *haqīqat*, and (7) *fanā*.

2. There is no road that people (= lovers) can traverse outside the Beloved's street: for the masses of Her dishevelled tresses are fetters for their feet. 1
3. How long will those, who are ignorant (of Love), counsel me to exercise patience? O Sage! Patience is no cure for my pain.
4. Whether She bestows a glance on poor me, or not, She is the mistress (to command), and I am Her obedient slave.
5. If She should slay me for no fault of mine, it would only be my usual bad luck, and, if She were to cherish me with Her favour, it would be extreme kindness on Her part.
6. I have no inclination for the garden, nor any love for the (garden) cypress. If any cypress is estimable, it is Her graceful figure. 2
7. How can he sit still (in peace and comfort), who has lost his heart, or how can he escape, who is in bondage to Her?
8. The spiritually blind reproach the ardent lover for his bewilderment; (but) he, who is not bewildered by Her, has no part or lot in Love. 3
9. No one has seen a rose like Thee in the garden of the Age, especially when a bird like me is the nightingale of Her garden.
10. If skilful archers were to shoot every bird with their arrows, alas for the nightingale, which gives utterance to all these melodious songs! 4
11. O Sa'di! if you are in quest of the Beloved, tread the (Mystic) Path, and endure affliction; for the Beloved's face is your Ka'bah. and Patience is its desert. 5

- 
1. The play on the words *jama'* and *pareshān* may be noted.
  2. By garden and cypress are meant material joys.
  3. Because the mysteries of divine Love can only be apprehended in a state of ecstasy.
  4. If the Beloved is out to slay Her lovers by Her amorous glances, Sa'di cannot hope to escape.
  5. The way-farer on the Mystic Way must be prepared to undergo trials and dangers, like pilgrims on the way to Mecca, before he reaches his journey's end in the Ka'bah of Union.



1. O Thou, whose mouth contains my water of life, the arrow aimed at my manifest (=certain) destruction is (fixed) in Thy bow!
2. Thou wilt be responsible for the death of every one in the city, unless Thou lettest down a veil over this beauty of Thine.
3. I will not compare Thy face with the Sun, for that would be praising the Sun, and not enhancing Thy status.
4. If Thou wouldst grant us one look with the corner of Thine eye, (it would be a favour), and if not, it is Thine to command.
5. Most people think of a (new) friend and companion every day, (while) our heads are still laid on Thy threshold. 1
6. Many fruit-laden trees have we seen, but none better have we beheld than those in Thy garden.
7. If the lover's hands cannot reach the fruit, what fault is it of the garden? It is Thy gardener who is to blame for preventing it. 2
8. Many thoughts have flitted through my mind; (but) the picture (= impression) that never leaves my heart is of Thine image.
9. If Thou, O Beloved! shouldst display enmity to me a thousand times, my heart would never cease to love Thee.
10. O Sa'di! cherish a wish for Union in proportion to your worth: our Phoenix (= Beloved) is not a fit inmate for your crow's nest. 3

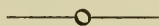


- 
1. i. e. his love for the Beloved never wanes.
  2. The gardener is the Beloved's guardian, who prevents him from culling the fruit of the tree of Love. In other words his evil passions obscure his vision of God.
  3. The *Simurgh* is often used by Sufis to represent God. Sa'di means that the Beloved is too sublime to make his abode with him in the dark world of phenomena.

1. O Beloved! if it be Thy will that we should be will-less, then the fulfilment of our desire is not permissible without Thy consent. 1
2. Whether Thou dost receive us, or drivest us from Thy side, to oppose Thy will is contrary to our creed.
3. If Thy kindly feeling towards us has undergone a change, the love for Thee which we feel is flawless.
4. Thou wilt not hurt my feelings by whatever Thou doest to me: (for) whatever the Beloved approves of in regard to Her lover is legitimate.
5. Although there was hatred and strife among the Arab tribes, there was love and amity between Leilah and Majnun. 2
6. A thousand enmities arise through the words of slanderers, (while) between the lover and Beloved friendship is maintained.
7. I am devoted to the figure of that blouseclad Sweet-heart, for the love of whose face a thousand garments are rent. 3
8. I cannot be patient even for a little while without the Beloved; for I can never forego the wish for life. 4
9. Her beauty is ever before my eyes, but my passion (for

- 
1. In the first four lines of the Ode the poet discusses the question of free will. Cf. Gulshani raz section ix of Whinfield's Preface;—"the illusion of free will must be shaken off in the conviction that the only free agent is "the Truth", and man a passive instrument in His hands. Man's true glory lies in abandoning self-will, and finding his true will in the will of God".
  2. He means that although the Arab tribes to which Leilah and Majnun respectively belonged were at feud, their love for each other remained unaltered.
  3. The pun on the double meaning *qabā* may be noted.
  4. He means that the Beloved is his life, which he is not willing relinquish.

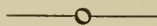
- Her) remains the same: if the beggar were given the whole world he would still be a beggar (= crave for more). 5
10. Faults and virtues make no difference in the eyes of generous friends, when the object is really to please (= conciliation).
  11. I reckon not of reproach on account of Thy love, and if people revile me, I am not alone in that respect.
  12. Every one, who sees such a charming personality (as the Beloved), will certainly say that she exactly resembles a cypress.
  13. You said it was wrong to look on the face of Beauties: it is not wrong, and I consider that this notion of yours is mistaken.
  14. Sa'di is happy in spite of the anguish of separation from the Beloved, for although pain wrings his heart, he is hopeful of a cure.
  15. Misery and distress weigh on the Mystic's heart today (=in this present life); (but) he is happy on that account, for he has hopes of mercy tomorrow (=at the Resurrection). 6.



— 18 —

1. O Thou, whose figure is more agile than the moving (=graceful) cypress! My heart through the sight of Thy face feels more joyous even than Thy face (appears).
  2. I fear no more the cruel dart of death; for it is not more terrible than thy murderous glance.
  3. The garment of spiritual Reality has always fitted me well; but it sits still more gracefully on Thy lovely figure.
- 
5. He can never be satiated with the Beloved's beauty, just like the beggar who, in spite of getting all the world can give, still craves for more. For this meaning of *gadā* Cf. Shamsi Tabriz Ode x—11 (Nicholson's edition); "what king but is a beggar of Thee with heart and soul".
  6. He regards the trials of this life as a probation to fit him for the joys of the Hereafter.

4. If my enemies cavil at the purity of my glance, the Beloved's skirt (Praise be to God!) is purer than that. 1.
5. Since the Rose of Thy face has bloomed in the garden of beauty, the veil of my patience has been more completely rent than the petals of an (opening) rose.
6. If Thou desirest to strut along proudly, set Thy feet on Sa'di's eyes; for they are a hundred times more lowly than the dust of thy door. 2.

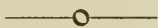


— 19 —

1. She is kind to everyone (else), and spiteful to me; but what can I do, for such is my fate!
2. O my soul! you ought not to measure your (puny) strength again with a silvery (=delicate) arm?
3. He, who is prudent, does not put down his foot, till he examines the ground. 1.
4. Wise folk, who are in bondage to love, resemble a foolish boy playing with a pretty coloured snake. 2.
5. He, who is afflicted with the pain of separation sleeps only on the night when the grave is his pillow.

- 
1. i.e. the Beloved's purity is beyond cavil, however much the purity of my glance may be criticised.
  2. The meaning seems to be, "if Thou wilt reveal Thyself, let the overwhelming vision of Thy beauty fall on Sa'di's eyes, which on account of their lowliness are worthy to receive that vision". The vision of God is granted only to those who are as dust=lowly. Cf. the phrase, *Allāhu 'inda qulūb il munkasarin*.
  1. A poetical rendering of the English proverb "look before you leap".
  2. A reference to the eternal conflict between Reason and Love. The wise man unwittingly succumbs to the power of Love, just like a boy, who, unconscious of the danger, plays with a snake and is bitten.

6. Let people not lament over my destruction; for this is not the first time that it has occurred.
7. I must endure all this cruelty; for my love is a thousand times as great.
8. Although a man may capture a lion in his noose, when he gets caught in Her snare he is utterly helpless.
9. If thou shouldst give me a thousand bitter answers, my belief would still be that they were sweet.
10. O Sa'di! submit (=be resigned) to annihilation; for that is the only resource against the strong armed (Beloved). 3.
11. My heart is gone and my eyes are suffused with blood, while only my poor life remains, and that is left merely in order that I may sacrifice it for the Beloved.



—20—

1. O auspicious footed courier, who holds the Beloved's letter! tell me nothing but her heart alluring message. 1.
2. How pleasant it is to hear of her condition from the Beloved's lips, or from one who has heard it from Her lips!
3. O my familiar friend! Where is the standard of the caravan, so that I may lay-my head at the feet of the Beloved's camel-driver? 2.

---

3. *Nīstī=fānā*, or self annihilation, which is "to die spiritually so far as the senses are concerned during life (Juan de la Cruz), and which is attained by absorption in the glory of the Creator, and by contemplation of the Truth" (*Shamsi-Tabriz Ode 1—4*, Nicholson's Edition).

1. *Nishān* bears here its secondary signification of a Prince's letter.
2. The leading camel of a caravan used to carry a flag to distinguish it. The cameldriver=the spiritual director, and *sar-nihādan dar qadami kase*=to die at someone's feet, and here to die to self. The spiritual director is represented as bringing a message of solace from the Beloved to Sa'di's heart.

4. If our contemporaries scatter gold as a mark of devotion, we will sacrifice our heads (=lives) at the feet of the message bearer.
5. Alas and alack for my helplessness! For it is beyond my power to seize the Beloved's reins.
6. I am so afflicted by the Beloved's love, that, whoever sees me, pities my condition save only the Beloved's cruel heart.
7. Whether the Beloved slays her slave or cherishes him, submission is the duty of the slave, and authority the right of the Beloved.
8. If the Beloved's sleeve should not fall within my grasp, I will still keep my head on Her threshold as long as I live.
9. No one leaves the world without regret save the martyr to Love, (who is slain) by an arrow from the Beloved's bow. 3.
10. Since Thy departure, nothing has passed through (=occupied) Sa'di's mind, and is there anyone in the world who can take the Beloved's place there?

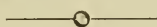


— 21 —

1. Whence did this minstrel come, who has uttered the Beloved's name? (Tell me), so that I may give my body and soul for the sake of a message from her. 1.
  2. My heart revives through the hope of the Beloveds' fidelity : my soul dances (with joy) at hearing her words.
  3. Whoever has succumbed to the intoxication of Love through (drinking) the Beloveds' cup, will not return to his senses till the blast of the last trump. 2.
- 
3. The Mystic welcomes death for the Beloved's sake as a spiritual resurrection.
  1. The Minstrel is the spiritual director, who is inspired to deliver the Divine message of hope to Mystics.
  2. The ecstasy, or loss of personal consciousness, induced by drinking the wine of Divine Love, will last till the Judgment Day, or, in other words, noone, who has once experienced the rapture of Union with God, will return to normal, non-mystical, consciousness till the Resurrection.



4. After this if I should travel abroad, I shall not bring (home) any souvenir save a greeting from the Beloved. 3.
5. The love sick one will not recover but through the Beloveds' fragrance and, if he must perish, he will not die save with the Beloveds' name on his lips.
6. Once I used to be the ruler of my Kingdom (=master of myself); but now I am in bondage to the Beloved in respect of my will and purpose. 4.
7. If the Beloved cares for another (lover), and is indifferent to me, I have no one else to take Her place.
8. If it is not possible for me to set my foot on the Beloveds' terrace, the only alternative is to lay down my head (=die) on the ground below it.
9. Who dares to mention a beggar in the presence of a king? (For) there is a vast difference between my poverty and his pomp!
10. And if it is the Beloved's will to slay Sa'di unjustly, to die in fulfilment of Her wish is life enough (=indeed) for him.

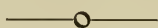


—22—

1. The world was thrown into such a tumult by Thy beauty, that it was impossible to raise ones' eyes from Thee even for an instant.
2. What anguish! has been wrought in the hearts of Thy kindly lovers by the mischief of Thine unkind (=cruel) and murderous glances!
3. I was divorced from reason and wellbeing on the day when the people began to talk about Thee.

- 
3. *Armaghām* is literally a present that a traveller brings to his family or friends, after a journey. He implies that the Beloveds' greeting is the most precious of gifts.
  4. He means that formerly he was selfwilled, but that now he has abandoned his selfwill, and finds his true will in the will of God.

4. Nothing was left of the garden or orchard, when the cypress tree of Thy figure grew, and threw them both into a tumult of perturbation. 1.
5. Be friendly towards us, and take care not to cast us from Thy sight; for the enemy has defamed us on Thy account.
6. I swear by Thine eyes that it would be a pity if the eyes that were withdrawn from Thee should be directed to the moon of the sky.
7. Some day this story will reach (the ears of) Thy friends that Sa'di went in quest of the Beloved, and laid down his life for Her sake.



—23—

1. O cupbearer! What a number of hearts hast Thou stolen with (the charm) of thy mischief-provoking eyes. Ah! would that I might snatch a few kisses from that heart-ravishing chin of Thine!
2. How long will the arrows of Thy amorous glances be darted in secret? (For) Reason has surrendered to Thee on account of their murderous fire.
3. Thou dost associate with us, and then forsakest us: Thou dost manifest Thyself to us, and then snatchest Thyself away. Alas for that anger of Thine that is covered (=camouflaged) with (outward) kindness, and that poison of Thine that is mixed with sugar!
4. If Shirin had seen Thy sweet lips in speech, she would (still) have been under an obligation to Thee, had she even offered Thee the Kingdom of Parwiz. 1.

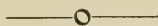
1. Cf. the line in the *Lubbi lubāb*;—

*Ay naubehāre husne bahārān mashau babāgh,  
tā chand rūz raunaqe gulzār nashikanad.*

1. i. e. the Kingdom of Persia would have been too small a price to pay for such a treat. Khusrū Parwiz, the king of Persia, was the husband of Shirin, who was in love with Farhad.



5. The world might have rest for a while from turmoil and tumult, were it not for Thy city-disturbing face and mischievous eyes.
6. How could a person care any longer for sobriety, if he saw Thy hand in the bosom of early-rising drunkards? 2.
7. O Sa'di! quaff cup after cup of the pure wine (of Divine Love); for your asceticism and abstinence are out of tune with the drunkards of the convivial assembly. 3.



—24—

1. There is no Beauty equal in coquettishness to my heart-ravishing sweetheart: the Frankish necklet is not be compared to her curly locks. 1.
2. Although you may not be able to see her mouth except when speaking, still, if you look at it carefully, you will find it is not so constricted (=sad) as my heart. 2.
3. Thou slayest a whole army of lovers with Thy murderous glances. Slay on! for no opponent can stand up against Thee.
4. I have firmly seized in my grasp the skirt of Her Union; but what use is it, since Fortune is not gained by tightness of grip?

- 
2. By "drunkards" are meant mystics, who are intoxicated with the wine of Divine Love, and in intimate communion with the Beloved. They rise early to quaff the morning draught of wine (*subūh*).
  3. "Drunkards of the convivial assembly"—Mystics of the Circle. Sa'di is enjoined to abandon conventional religion and join them.
  1. The *halqah firangi* was a gold necklet, worn by European Christians, composed of a number of interlaced rings.
  2. A reference to the small size of the Beloved's mouth.

5. And if She does not favour me, it would (indeed) be strange; for there is no slave of Sa'd Abu-Bakr, (son of) Sa'd Zangi, (as loyal) as Sa'di. 3.

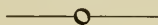


— 25 —

1. What face is that which precedes the caravan? Perhaps it is a candle (=torch) in the Camel-driver's hand.
2. You might say it was Solomon seated in his litter, whose throne is moving (=borne) on the Eastern breeze. 1.
3. The beauty of her moonlike (=lovely) face, seated on high, resembles the moon of Heaven.
4. A heavenly face it is inside the litter, like the sun occupying a zodiacal sign.
5. O ye sages! behold this phenomenon; namely a sun under a canopy.
6. Like a lotus in the water, and the sun behind a cloud, Her fairylike face is concealed under a silken veil.
7. She, who is hidden behind a veil, has suddenly disclosed my love-secret. 2.
8. The camel has outstripped me in speed, because I am carrying a heavier load than it. 3.

- 
3. In this line by a common rhetorical trick the subject of Sa'di's eulogy is changed from the Beloved to his patron, Abu Bakr, who reigned in Shiraz for 34 years from 1226 to 1260 A. D. He compliments his patron by saying that his devotion to him is the best reason why the Beloved should favour him.
  1. Solomon had a carpet of green silk, on which his throne was placed, being of prodigious length and breadth, and sufficient for all his forces to stand on. When all was in order the wind transported it with all that were upon it, wherever he pleased.
  2. Literally—"lifted the veil from the face of my love affair"
  3. i.e. the burden of his love.

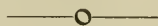
9. How perfidious and faithless is that cruel unkind (sweet-heart)!
10. If this be the extent of Thy regard for us, our fidelity and loyalty remain the same as ever.
11. O Cameldriver! please stop for a while your litter; (for this is the last moment of the time for Union. 4.
12. We have been faithful to our pact, but Thou hast acted treacherously. Be off, Sa'di! for this is your requital for that. 5.
13. Did you not know that the last stage of old age is not the time to measure one's strength with the young? 6.



— 26 —

1. Thine eyes, sword-wise, have flashed forth murderous glances, so that they all at once deprive mankind of reason and sense.
  2. Thy love has completely sapped the foundations of Reason: Thy cruelty has altogether closed the door of Hope.
  3. The lover, by reason of the anguish Thou causest him, has given vent to lamentations: the true Believer on account of his love for Thee has donned the idolater's girdle. 1.
- 
4. Sa'di entreats his spiritual director to put him *en rapport* with the Divine Beloved, as "now is the accepted time, now is the day of salvation".
  5. i.e. the Beloved's perfidy is a requital for his fidelity. This is a remark made by one of Sa'di's critics, into whose mouth the next line is also put.
  6. Sa'di speaks here as a very old man, and this may have been one of his last Odes.
  1. Cf. the following verses from the Gulshani raz:-  
 885. "The knotted girdle is the emblem of obedience".  
 930. "Form accords not with true obedience,  
 Practise true obedience and abandon form".

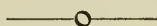
4. A tumult has occurred in the Monastery through the description of Thy face, (and) the Mystic has betaken himself to the Tavern. 2.
5. I am told by everyone I consult about that sweetheart's cruelty that I ought to wean my heart from this (love) affair.
6. I can free my mind from solicitude about my life, but I cannot refrain from looking at the Beloved. 3.
7. Sa'di has been often sorely grieved in secret; (but) on this occasion he has thrown off the veil from (=divulged) his (love) secrets. 4.



—27—

1. He is a king who assorts with Shirin: he is in Paradise (=state of bliss), who has a black eyed *Hūrī* as a bed-fellow. 1.
  2. (True) felicity is that which affords the possibility of freedom from care (=enjoyment): to recline on a mateless pillow fails to give one sufficient opportunity for it.
  3. Everyone tells stories of the idols of China; but our idol (=Sweetheart) is one, in every twist of whose hair there lies a China (=a whole country of idols).
  4. If She, who wears silver rings in Her ears, were to unveil Her face, everyone would say that the latter was the moon, and the former the Pleiades.
- 
2. The Mystic, as soon as his heart is illumined by the "inner-light", abandons the external forms of religion, and the illusion of self, and becomes "a haunter of taverns, which is to be freed from self". Cf. (line 839 of the *Gulshani raz*).
  3. He must die to self before he can behold the Beloved's beauty.
  4. He can no longer sorrow in secret, but must divulge his hidden love by lamentation.
  1. Shirin and *Hūru'l'ain* are symbols for the Beloved. Note the pun on the double meaning of *Khusru*, and the play on *bihisht* and *Hūr*.

5. Even if I did not love Her, all the world (|| everyone else) does. See what a Weisa (=my Beloved) is, who has Rāmīns (=lovers) all around Her! 2.
6. Of Thy kindness, pray, turn towards us the hair's breadth of a (=slight) glance, O Thou in every tip of whose hair there lie the hearts of a hundred poor (=lovers)!
7. My eyes are only open to look on Thy face: one might say that through love of Thee, I hate everyone in the world.
8. Whoever styles Thee the moon (=beauty) of Khutan, and a moving (=graceful) cypress, only pays regard to the external aspect of Thy face and figure.
9. Call me Thy slave, for I would attain kingship thereby: the fly, which Thou causest to soar upwards, would indeed be a royal falcon. 3.
10. Sa'di's fame for gallantry has penetrated everywhere, and this is no sin on his part: nay, in our creed it is a praiseworthy practise. 4.
11. The infidel is devoted to his idolworship, the true Believer to his prayers, (and) I to (spiritual) Love: everyone you see has a religion in accordance with his views.



—28—

1. The sun is canopied under the shade of Her night-black locks: the *Tuba* tree of Paradise is a slave to (=ravished by) Her figure, which sways like a firtree. 1.
- 
2. Fakhrud dīn As'ad Turjānī, or, according to Daulat-Shah, Nizāme Urūzī, wrote a romance on the loves of Weisa and Rāmīn, based on an old Pahlavi original. This was written in 1048 A. D.
  3. *Parwāz* in the language of Sufis is a stage in the Divine life. Sa'di means that a lowly creature like himself would indeed be exalted, if by the Divine guidance he were to attain a further stage in the journey up to God.
  4. *Shāhidbāzī* must be taken in a good sense here =love for the Divine Beloved.
  1. i.e. Her face, radiant as the sun, is hidden behind the cloud of Her raven tresses.

2. Can that be a figure? Nay, it is indeed (a personification of) the Day of Resurrection; for it is like the confusion of Doomsday to me when she gets up. 2.
3. The idea of death is pleasing to my mind in this (Love) affair; for the Water of life is contained in Her ruby lips. 3.
4. Is it the fragrance of spring that is exhaled, or the morning-breeze? Is it the Northwind, which passes, or a message from Her (that reaches my heart)? 4.
5. My heart has boasted that it was a wise bird; (but) look! it has a fallen prey to Her snare-like tresses.
6. I have always been helpless in Her snare, and lo! I am reduced to poverty, for it is Her wish. 5.
7. The heart in my bosom is tormented every moment through its anxiety to know, whose slave (=darling) she is, whose slave is Sa'di.



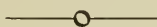
— 29 —

1. Last night the vision of Thy face kept passing before my eyes, and my stricken body became senseless through love.
2. The Phoenix of my body, away from its happy nest, was rolling in the dust like a throat-severed bird. 1.

2. Note the word play in *qāmat*, *qiyāmat* and *qiyām*.
3. He welcomes death to self which implies eternal life in God. Cf. Whinfield's Gulshani raz, line 746- "His ruby lip is healing to the sick heart". Cf. also Hafiz (Ode 305) —  
"Since first Hafiz learned to tell the story of Thy lips,  
From his pen the eternal fount of life is flowing evermore"
4. The northwind is cool and refreshing, and is often taken to symbolise the Divine inspiration in the Mystic's heart.
5. By *gharībī* is meant here poverty of self in the Sufi sense.
1. A grandiloquent way of expressing the mental torture he underwent. The next line expresses the same idea in an equally oriental manner.



3. My feeble heart heaved bloodreeking (=anguished) sighs, because it was immersed in a torrent of blood from my liver.
4. Such groans did I utter through the pain of my love that (even) the planet Venus mourned in sympathy with me.
5. The carpet (=surface) of the dust was watered by my tears, (and) the ears of the sky were deafened by the noise of my lamentations.
6. Guess what kind of Love's arrow must have pierced my heart, that my life should have become a shield against the darts of Thy separation.
7. Be patient! O Sa'di! and submit to (=steel your heart against!) this pain; for at the very beginning this day was present to my mind (=I saw this day coming).



— 30 —

1. Alas that Fate should have disturbed our long-standing friendship and abrogated the claims of our intimacy!
2. Two friends never enjoyed (mutual) comfort from their lives for an instant, that Fate did not put a sudden end to their period of amity. 1.
3. Since hearts must perforce be broken, and love ties severed, happy is he, who was not attached to anyone (=fancy free) from the beginning.
4. Our hearts cannot withdraw from the love of that company (of friends), who have disengaged their hearts from (attachment to) us.
5. The means of enjoyment were at the disposal of congenial friends; but Fate was not favourable to our behests.

---

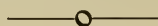
2. *Zuhrah*, or the celestial Venus, is situated in the third Heaven. She was an auspicious planet, and therefore mourning was repugnant to her.

N.B. In this Ode Sa'di laments the breach in some friendship, which he ascribes to the malignity of Fate, and not to any fault on his part.

1. *Dū aspah tākhtan* literally means "to charge at full gallop".



6. Sa'di gave up indulging in the society of people from the day that he realised the infidelity of the sky's revolution (=perfidy of Fate).
7. If Fortune should hug you to her bosom like a harp (=favour you), do not place much reliance on her; for she is really punnishing you, when she seems to be treating you kindly. 2.



— 31 —

1. The agony of Love is a pain for which there is no physician: (so) if one tormented by Love should cry out, it would not be strange.
2. The wise know that those who are madly in love care naught for the advice of the counsellor, or the words of the sage.
3. He who has not drunk the wine of Love, nor (drained) the lees of pain, has no part or lot in the life of the world. 1.
4. There is no sweeter smell than the fragrance of the Beloved, even in comparison with the perfumes of musk, aloes, ambergris, and similar scents.
5. It would be strange if the prey were to escape from (Her) noose; but it would be no matter for surprise if it should die in the snare.
6. If the Friend (only) knew what I suffer, I would not mind the cruelty of the enemy, nor the oppression of the guardian.
7. The eyes (even) of my enemy shed tears over the story (of my woes); (it was a case of) "Kindness from a stranger and perfidy in a relation". 2.

---

2. This is a musical metaphor. The small Persian harp was pressed to the player's breast, and he struck the chords after tuning it. Note the play on the double meanings of *nawākh-tan* and *zadan*.

1. Love and pain are synonymous in Sufistic poetry. The Mystic has to undergo a period of probation in order to attain Union, and a loveless life is not life at all.
2. This is a Persian Proverb.

8. The rose was so convulsed with laughter, that it did not notice the perturbation of the nightingale. 3.
9. How can Sa'di make a complaint against the Beloved? He must 'een put up with the Beloved, since he cannot do without Her.



— 32 —

1. Who has seen a heart that keeps on courting danger, or wastes like a candle, and wanders from door to door (=here and there) like a moth?
2. (And though) a thousand kinds of sorrow assail it on every side, it still continues running in hot pursuit of other griefs.
3. Its head is ever intoxicated with the tumult of Love's wine, and on that account it is always on the look out for (fresh) trouble and mischief like a drunkard.
4. Through illfortune it passed its life, unprincipled, lawless, and helpless; on account of Love it became dejected, bereft of peace of mind, and without (desire for) food or sleep.
5. After the manner of the love-sick, it is wholly occupied with the business of love, and, like fools, it turns aside altogether from the path of wisdom.
6. A thousand times I offered it advice before this, (saying), "do not pursue vain fancies so much", but it only followed them the more.
7. Do not give it advice in any form whatever; for it only becomes worse by (listening to) the words of admonishers.



— 33 —

1. One can do without everything (else) that exists; (but) to dispense with the Beloved is impossible. In accordance with the dictum of everyone in the world, (I adjure you) not to withdraw your love from Her.
- 
3. The Beloved (=the rose) is represented as laughing at the perturbation of the lover (=the nightingale). *Baqafā bāz uftādan* literally means to fall on one's back.

2. If you are accepted as a slave and an inferior, be grateful; (for) even that would be a great boon on the Beloved's part.
3. If you were offered everything in the world in exchange for the Beloved, do not agree to it; for any chattel would be valueless in comparison with Her.
4. The world and all it contains with the added bliss of Heaven would not be riches enough to draw away (=tempt) the Darwish (=Mystic) from the Beloved.
5. It is not a case of offering thanks and no more in the event of your acceptance by Her; for, if you should die (for Her sake), you would still be under an obligation to Her.
6. It would be wrong for me, who have raised my eyes to look at Her face, to wince at the arrows that the Beloved shoots at me. 1.
7. And if so be that it becomes possible to flee from Love, where should I go, since I could not dispense with the Beloved?
8. One can ransom the prisoner of an infidel somehow or other, but to redeem a captive from the Beloved is impossible. 2.
9. Who in all creation can enter my thoughts, when I have not yet ceased to think of the Beloved?
10. Thou indeed hast no peer; but suppose, for example, Thou hadst, I am not one to take an exchange, or substitute, for the Beloved.
11. O Sa'di! Seek to please the Beloved, and exercise patience; for (true) Love does not consist in lamentation and complaint of the Beloved's treatment.

---

1. By *tīr* (= *tīri ghamzah*) is meant here a frown, as an expression of anger. Cf. Gulshaniraz line 757;—"One frown from Him and we yield up our lives".

2. According to some authorities the release of infidel captives in exchange for property was sometimes permitted, as the Prophet released the captives taken at Badr for a ransom, but the general rule was to slay infidel captives or make them slaves. Cf. the passage in the Quran "Slay idolaters wherever ye find them".

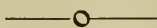
1. (The duration of) our separation has exceeded all limits, O Beloved! Come back, come back, for I am Thy slave (=devoted to Thee) ah! come back to me, Beloved!
2. What does it matter if I sacrifice myself to (suffering) the chastisement of rebuke; for the backbiting of the enemy is really a kindness, O Beloved! 1.
3. If Thou shouldst walk with such a graceful gait, Thou wilt destroy the world: if Thou art thirsting for the blood of Thy afflicted lover, here it is for Thee, O Beloved!
4. My condition is such by reason of the brand (=pain) of Love, that, if I should die, the bloodwit would be exacted from Thee according to the divine law, O Beloved! 2.
5. Observe fidelity to Thy pact, and forego cruelty in consideration of the fact that I am not an unfaithful lover, O Beloved!
6. If Thou wert to return to me a thousand years after my death, a cry of welcome would rise up to Thee from my grave, O Beloved.!
7. Thy Love has triumphed, and my eyes shed tears of blood. Act not thus, Beloved, for, if Thou dost, I will raise my hands in supplication to God.

1. Cf. Nicholson's rendering of Hafiz ii-496-6;—"I said, they blame my fond pursuit of Thee. Whoever loved and lived from slander free"?

The poet probably means that those who blame the Mystic for his love must necessarily mention the name of the Beloved, and he is grateful to them for causing him to hear Her name. The same idea often occurs in the Odes of Ibn-ul-Farid.

2. The poet means that she would be held responsible for his death. *Shara'* means literally "the right way", and hence "the law of Muhammad". It may be divided into five sections; *i'tiqādāt* (=beliefs), *adab* (=moralities), *'ibādāt* (=devotions), *mu'amilāt* (=transactions), and *'uqūbāt* (=punishments). Bloodwit, or the commutation of retaliation, comes under the last section.

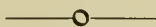
8. If Thou hast come to drink (=shed) my blood, here I am! Arise, (and work Thy will). And if Thou hast come to take my life, come, (take it and welcome), O Beloved!
9. O my darling! Sympathise with me, (who am) afflicted and powerless. Have pity on me, (who am) poor and helpless, O Beloved.!
10. If Thou wilt not listen to Sa'di's tale (of love), what can he do? For one cannot speak (of this matter) to enemies O Beloved.!



— 35 —

1. My heart through the power of Thy Love has betaken itself to the desert. Although Thy heart may be estranged from me, I will not renounce Thy love. 1.
  2. Why has Thy musky mole become altered in colour on my account? Perhaps Thy face has become clouded through the smoke (=sighs) of my heart! 2.
  3. Last night when the torch of Thy (Love's) pain kindled the world, it cast a shadow upon my heart, which pervaded every atom of it. 3.
- 
3. The mysteries of Divine Love cannot be divulged to the uninitiated.
  1. *Sahrā* seems to mean here the desert of Absolute Being, or *fanā fī wujūd ul Haqq*.
  2. In the language of Sufis "mole" means "the point of Unity, single in itself, but embracing all phenomena" (Whinfields Gulshaniraz note 4 pp.77) Cf. also the following line from the same; "I know not if the mole is the reflection of my heart, or my heart the reflection of the mole on His fair face".
  3. The idea seems to be that Sa'di's heart was filled with the dark shadow of separation, while the rest of the world was illumined with the radiance of Union.

4. Every lamp that was lit on the earth from the heart of (Love's) red wine was extinguished by my cold morning sighs. 4.
5. O hard hearted one! The cry for help from me, Thy afflicted lover, has no effect on Thee, though it would make a heart of stone bleed.
6. Our distracted heart is our whole world of thought, and all that world (=my heart) is so tormented by desire for Thee, that it has fallen into a tumult.
7. The grief Thou causest me has robbed me of patience, and robbed it well: The sorrow (occasioned by Thy love) has deprived me of life, and well has it done it.
8. Sa'di's heart always shrinks from troublous times, (so) I cannot conceive what emboldened him to take hold of Thy tresses. 5.



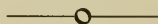
— 36 —

1. O how happy is the companion of a cypress-statured figure like Thee! For on him is bestowed the Divine favour and bounty.
2. Whoever in his whole life has won a moment in Thy society, has gained it in vain, if after that he has any other wish.

4. i.e. every light of earthly passion was extinguished by his prayers at dawn.
5. The esoteric meaning of "curl" is "plurality veiling the face of Unity (=God) from its lovers" (Whinfield's *Gulshani raz* Note 4 pp. 74). Cf. the following line from the same; "Therefore is my heart troubled by that curl, Because it veils my burning heart from His face". The meaning seems to be that Sa'di is too rash to try and draw back the veil that hides the Unity.  
N.B. This is a highly mystical Ode, and the meaning is not very clear.



3. Faulty is that man's judgment, who has ascertained Thy views, and then draws a single breath (=does the least thing) of his own volition. 1.
4. He is not a (real) lover, whose eyes are directed hourly to a (different) mistress: he is not a (sincere) gnostic, whose thoughts wander daily in a (different) direction. 2.
5. Leave me to my memories of Thee, and a lonely corner (=secluded life), for noone is lonely who is in communion with Thee.
6. One cannot voluntarily exercise patience in Thy absence; but necessity might enforce patience, if it has to be.
7. The sight of Thy face each morning is like a New years' Day: the night of Thy separation, whenever it happens, resembles the longest night in winter. 3.
8. O God! grant release to all captives, save to him, who is a prisoner in the noose of a Beauty (=the Beloved).
9. Look at the sage, who has manifested (=succumbed to) Love-madness! But the sage, who has lost control of his heart, is (no longer a sage, but) a madman.
10. But one can excuse the feet of Sa'di; for they are not the first that have sunk into this morass (of Love).



— 37 —

1. We have bowed our heads in submission to Thy behest and Thy good pleasure: let us see what Thy world-adorning judgment may conceive (=decide about us).
  2. Wherever Thou hast alighted and pitched Thy tent, noone else can take Thy place there.
- 
1. The poet inculcates the doctrine of the annihilation of self-will and the submission of man's will to the will of God.
  2. The true Mystic must not waver in his devotion to the Divine Beloved.
  3. *Nauroz*, or New Years Day, in Persia is the day on which the Sun enters Aries, and ushers in the season of spring.

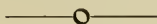


3. One can never be satiated with the contemplation of Thy love-increasing (beauty), any more than a dropsical patient's thirst can be assuaged by drinking at a spring of clear fresh water.
  4. I have been fostering Thy love in my mind for a long time, but I would rather part with my life than Thy love. 1.
  5. I do not possess (even) the worth of the dust on which Thou treadest, because it is always kissing Thy feet.
  6. My friends reproach me, saying that I could not have been in my senses to let my experienced feet sink into the morass (of Love).
  7. But of what use are the eyes in a person's head, or the soul in his body, if they do not contemplate Thy soul-solacing face.
  8. There is not another (in the world) on whom we could fix the love we feel for Thee. We can see (Thy match) indeed in the mirror, but (then) it is Thine own reflection.
  9. It is a day when the people repair to the pleasure ground. Arise, then, so that the cypress may become abashed before Thy graceful figure.
  10. Last night I saw in a vision that the Beloved was saying to me, "O Sa'di! lend not your ears to the words of your enemies". 2.
  11. "You will (only) then become a true lover of my face, when you are indifferent to the Here and Hereafter." 3.
  12. "A (real) seeker of the Beloved is he who turns not aside from the obstacles (in his path): it is never right that your resolution should waver through (fear of) the sword". 4.
- 
1. The only point in this otherwise pointless line is the pun on the double meaning of *sar*.
  2. By enemies are meant evil passions, which veil God from man.
  3. The phenomenal world, and "even Heaven, in so far as it rests on a phenomenal basis, are obstacles to Union with the Absolute" (Nicholson's Shamsi Tabriz Ode 11—12).
  4. *Tā* with the negative often has the meaning of "Never".

1. The coils of the Beloved's hair are the noose of calamity's snare: whoever is not caught by this noose is indifferent to the business (of Love). 1.
2. If I should be pitilessly slain in Her presence, (it would not matter, for) one glance from Her would be a (sufficient) bloodwit for a hundred like me. 2.
3. If our lives should be sacrificed in the quest of the Beloved's Union, it would not matter, as the Beloved is dearer than our lives.
4. The Divine law does not require any evidence of the lover's claim; for his pale face is a proof, and his bitter lamentations a testimony of it.
5. A continent man's standby is the strength of his wisdom, and patience; but Wisdom is caught in the (snare of) Love and Patience is upset by Passion.
6. The foot bound (=helpless), heart-sick (lover), whose soul is ensnared (by Love), durst not ask the reason for this, or the why of that.
7. The Lord of the kingdom of existence is the supreme arbiter: nothing he does is the outcome of tyranny, and if you complain, it is unjust (on your part).
8. Draw the sword from its sheath, and pour poison into the cup, for we are agreeable and content (therewith).
9. And whether Thou dost cherish me with kindness, or leavest me in anger, Thy orders cannot be gainsayed, and Thy reproaches are just.

- 
1. The Beloved's curls seem to connote a double meaning here. In the first hemistich they are described as a calamity, because they symbolise worldly illusions, which veil God from man, while in the second they typify the true lover as spell-bound in contemplation of the mysterious beauty of God. (Nicholson's *Shamsi Tabriz Ode* xxi—4).
  2. *Khūnbahā* is the commutation in cash of retaliation for murder.

10. Whoever forgets his promise (of fidelity) on account of the guardians oppression, or the Beloved's cruelty, is a faithless impostor. 3.
11. Only good can result from the Beloved's nature; (so) let Her abuse me in every possible way. (It does not matter), as it would seem a blessing from Her sweet lips.



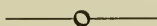
— 39 —

1. It is a happy fate for the beggars of the Beloved's street to sit on the dust of the road in the hope of (seeing) Her face.
  2. I thought to sit in a secluded corner, but my heart cannot rest, as my thoughts are drawn (=gravitate) towards the Beloved.
  3. Patience in the absence of the Beloved's face is for me impossible; but do you know in what way I can put up with Her whims?
  4. His affairs must of necessity be disordered like the Beloved's hair, who has surrendered his heart to the love of Her face. 1
  5. The season of spring draws my heart to the garden, so that I may sit by the side of a rose that possesses the Beloved's fragrance.
  6. Tomorrow when the dead are raised up at the Resurrection, seek not my dust, O breeze! save in the Beloved's street. 2.
  7. Sa'di extinguishes the lamp on the night of separation, lest his eyes may open on something other than the Beloved's face.
- 
3. The Mystic must regard the worldly illusions that veil his soul from God, and the occultation of the Divine manifestation, as a probation, which he must undergo before he gains Union with the Absolute.
  1. *Kārash baham barāmadah bāshad* = "he must be distracted".
  2. Literally = "when they make the dust of the dead into human-beings".

1. O my heart! possess yourself in patience. Patience is the ornament of the Brethren of purity, the cure for Love is forbearance, (and) the duty of affection is fidelity. 1.
2. She (=the Beloved) is the supreme arbiter, (and) whatever She does (we must submit to, for) She is the sovereign Lord. If She should kill us, She is our ruler, and were She to cherish us, it would be right (for Her to do so).
3. Although She may summon us (to Her presence), the hand of impatience is still uplifted in prayer, and, if She should drive us away, the face of our hope still looks back. 2.
4. The bright lightning has flashed, and the spring breeze has blown; (but) Majnun's strength is exhausted and he enquires "where is Leilah's tent"? 3.
5. In the opinion of philosophers it is a mistake to neglect the (halcyon) days of Love. The dawn is breaking. Wake up! for the end of the world is annihilation. 4.
6. The society of the precious Beloved is the sole object of our term of existence: both worlds are the price for a momentary glimpse of Her face.
7. If the heart-pain of Thy lovers is pleasing to Thee, it is agreeable (to us); our dearest wish is to accomplish Thy desire.

1. By "Brethren of purity" are meant Mystics.
2. He means that, if the Beloved should summon him, he is impatient for a meeting, and prays God to hasten it, and, if She repelled him, he would still look back in the hope of Her recalling him.
3. *Yamānī* is the adjective of *yamān*= light, or splendour. It is the season of Love, but Majnun still wanders distracted in search of his Shirin. The poet is referring to his vain quest of the Beloved. .
4. This line has probably an esoteric meaning. *Muhaqiq*= a Mystic, who has reached the degree of *haqiqāt*, and *fanā*= "self annihilation, which is attained by absorption in the glory of the Creator, and by contemplation of the Truth."

8. What claim can the slave make? It is for the master to command. If Thou plantest Thy foot (on the ground), behold me ready to put my right eye down (for Thee to tread upon)!
9. Drive me not away from Thy door; for that is not the way to show fidelity. In every city there are strangers, and in every country beggars are (found). 5.
10. In spite of all my faults I still have hopes (of pardon): notwithstanding all my fears (of punishment), I am still sanguine (of mercy); for if my coin is base, Thy grace is the elixir to turn it into gold.
11. O Sa'di! if you are a (real) lover, why do you cherish the idea of Union? For he, who endeavours to please the Beloved, seeks not his own interests. 6.



—41—

1. Love (for the Beloved) has remained fixed in my heart, while She has forsaken me. O friends! help me, for I am undone.
2. It would indeed be strange, if I should realise my heart's desire. How can I accomplish it since Fortune has abandoned me?
3. I possessed good fortune, wisdom, power, and wealth. Alas that through this love (for Her) all four are lost to me!
4. Love, passion, and desire, all remained fixed in my mind, while patience, tranquility, and peace of mind, all deserted me.

- 
5. Sa'di represents himself as a beggar for the Beloved's bounty, and it is not the custom in any town or country to send such empty away.
  6. The Mystics' highest aim is to desire nothing, and to resign his own will to God. Cf. Ode xi—8 in Nicholson's *Shamsi Tabriz*;—

*Har kas ki be-murād shud o chūn murīdi tust,  
Besūratī murād murādash muyassar ast.*

5. I am only half alive, for She drains my (heart's) blood; but this heart of mine has been out of control many a time.
6. If I should perish, it does not matter, for a hundred thousand better than I have succumbed (to Her charms).
7. What is the use of giving rein to the steed of passion, since the reins of its control have left my hands?
8. O Sa'di! Love was easy in the Beloveds' society; remain then firm (in Her love) now that She has gone.



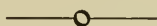
—42—

1. The society of friends is pleasant, but it is pleasanter on the banks of a stream. The pleasure of wine is enhanced by listening to the singing of the sweet voiced nightingale.
2. The morning sleep is a delight by the side of a jasmine bed: nay, it is pleasanter in the embrace of a jasmine-scented dear one.
3. The pleasure of sleep, induced by luscious wine drunk in the morning, is enhanced, (if it is enjoyed) on a bed of wild anemones.
4. Turn not your attention from the Beloved's beauty to the pleasure ground; for it is a pleasanter to be face to face with (=in the company of) a faithful companion.
5. A fig for the sound of the harp, and the sweet singing minstrel! To us the conversation of a sweet-natured companion is pleasanter.
6. If the verdure around the rose-garden is lovely, the down on the cheeks of a rosy faced sweetheart is more attractive still.
7. The water, which, through the blowing of the wind, has become, (as it were), clothed in chain armour (=rippled), is a pleasant sight, but it is pleasanter to fall a victim to the Beloved's tresses, which cover Her like a coat of mail. 1.

- 
1. Cf. for the metaphor the following line from the Arabic version of Abdul Hamīd's *Kalilah o Dimnah*;—  
*Izā a'lathā (almā'a) assabā abadat lahū habakan*  
*misal ul jawāshīn masqūlan havāshīhā.*



8. The fountain of Kausar and the garden of Paradise are pleasant enough, but to us it is pleasanter to stay in this street (of Hers). 2.
9. O Sa'di! How can you appreciate the value of a mistress without experiencing Her cruelty? (For) the accomplishment of the hearts' desire through strenuous effort enhances its pleasure.

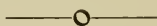


— 43 —

1. I thought that perhaps I might behold a vision of the Beloved in a dream; (but) lo! in the morning my eyes lighted on Her beauty (itself).
  2. People look (with eager joy) on the new Moon of the 'Īd while in our opinion the (true) 'Īd is (marked) by those two eyebrows of the Beloved, which resemble the crescent Moon. 1.
  3. We will not again pay any regard to the tall cypress by reason of our love for the cypress-stained figure of the Beloved.
  4. I am lost to personal consciousness for this reason that a sincere lover is unconscious of self through his absorption in the (Divine) Beloved. 2.
  5. O sleep! Visit no more the eyes of Sa'di; (for) in his eyes there is only room for sleep, or the Beloved's image.
- 
2. Kausar is a lake in Paradise known as Hauz ul-Kausar, or "the Lake of abundance".
  1. The 'Īdul Fitr is celebrated on the first day of the month of Shawwal and marks the end of the Ramazan fast. The fast can be broken as soon as the New Moon of Shawwal is espied.
  2. Selflessness and absorption in the love of the Divine Beloved are cardinal tenets of the Sufi's creed.



1. If any one has ever heard of a cypress that walked, or of a fir tree with a silvern ear-lobe and bosom, it is She (=the Beloved).
2. Is it not (only) Her apparent height that you perceive? For Her (real) stature is beyond the ken of shortsighted folk. 1
3. Far be it that sleep should come nigh my eyes in Thy time! (For) Love is not the business of a head that lies on a pillow.
4. All others have gone to rest, and night has passed the midnight hour; but the eyes of poor me are wide awake. 2.
5. Granted that it is (rank) idolatry to look at the face of Beauties (=the Beloved); but I will not abjure this (practise), since such is my creed.
6. It is the season when people repair to the pleasure ground, especially now that it is spring time and the month of March.
7. The garden is like Paradise today; but Thou dost not enter it, so that people might say, "there is a black-eyed Huri".
8. Whatever we have said in describing the Beloved's perfection is just as if we had said nothing, for it is a hundred times as much.
9. The falcon's talons are not used with such violence against a pigeon, as Thy delicate grip has exerted against Sa'di.
10. I do not care to write any more poetry, because the flies would worry me, on account of the sweetness of my composition. 3.



1. If Thou wouldst demand my life as a sacrifice for Thine, the answer to Thy test would be easy.
- 
1. The Divine Majesty is beyond the finite comprehension of mortals.
  2. Literally = "but that which has not gone to sleep are the eyes of poor me".
  3. By "flies" are meant here rival poets.

2. I swear by Thy soul that I would not part with a single hair of Thine in exchange for all the world contains.
3. In spite of the fact that Thou cherishest no love for any one, there is no one who is not in love with Thee.
4. And notwithstanding this intention of Thine (not to love any one), O cruel one! Many a life is sacrificed on Thy threshold.
5. Many are the tumults that arise on the earth by reason of (the beauty of) Thy face, which resembles the moon of Heaven.
6. I can never overtake Thee by ( dint of) strenuous effort; for Thou surpassest the wind in swiftness.
7. I never cease to remember Thee for one moment, so that I should have to recall Thee (to my mind) at another.
8. It is a pity that the short-sighted should compare Thee to the garden cypress.
9. Thy eyebrows, O fairy-born Beauty! (are sufficiently deadly, so) what need is there for a bow (to kill) Thy prey?
10. You might say that Sa'di's emaciated frame was a model taken from Thy (slim) waist.
11. If Thou hadst not occasion to speak, one could' not imagine that Thou hadst a mouth.
12. There could not be any thing sweeter than this poetry (of Sa'di's), unless it be Thy sugar-scattering mouth.



—46—

1. Thy teacher has instructed Thee in every kind of charm and blandishment: he has taught Thee cruelty, coquetry, raillery, and tyranny.
2. I am devoted to Thy smiling lips, and fascinating eyes, that taught the wiles of magic to Zuhhāk and Sāmari. 1.

---

1. The pun on the double meaning of Zuhhāk may be noticed. Zuhhāk was a cruel tyrant who conquered Jamshid and became king of Persia. He was versed in magic, and two snakes

3. Surely the violet-scented breeze that blows in the garden must have acquired its fragrance from those musky locks of Thine!
4. Where could Thy teacher have learned all this charm, unless he went elsewhere, and acquired the art of magic (there)? 2
5. Thy mouth must surely have acquired its straitness (=anguish) from my heart, and my body its slenderness (=emaciation) from Thy waist!
6. O my idol (=darling)! why shouldst Thou have recourse to a teacher? For (even) the idolmakers of China repair to the coils of Thy tresses, and learn (the art of) idol-making there. 3.
7. Thousands of love-distraught melodious nightingales must have learned from Thee to speak pure Persian. 4.
8. The calamity of Love has so sapped the foundations of continence and piety, that (even) the Mystic has adopted the Qalander's loose code of morals. 5.

were said to grow out of his shoulders, whose hunger nothing would appease but the brains of human beings. Sāmari was the magician, who made the golden calf for the children of Israel.

2. By "elsewhere" the poet hints that the Beloved's teacher acquired the art of *dilbandi* from a heavenly, not an earthly source.
3. The clever pun on the double meaning of *chīn* cannot be rendered in English.
4. By "nightingales" are meant poets. *Dari* was one of the three surviving dialects of the seven anciently spoken in Persia. It was said to prevail chiefly in Balkh, Bukhara, and Badakhshan, and was called the language of the court, and of Paradise (Steingass).
5. The Qalander is an itinerating monk with shaven head and beard, who abandons everything and is pledged to a life of perpetual travelling. As they pay scant attention to the outward observances of religion they came to be regarded as impious vagabonds. The order was founded by Yusuf-al-Andalusi, a native of Spain.

9. I never saw a human being (endowed) with such a form and disposition, or such a figure and temperament (as Hers). Perhaps She acquired those characteristics from a fairy.?
10. The popularity of the market of the Sun and Moon has departed, because customers have learned the way to Thy shop.
11. All my family were adepts in religion, (but) I was instructed in poetry with Thy love as a teacher. 6.
12. Noone, who has gained propinquity to Thy street, will resolve to travel again, or call to mind his native country.
13. She (=the Beloved) has imbrued Her hands in people's blood, (pretending) that it is *henna*. I do not know who can have taught Her such cleverness in committing murder!
14. If you should have occasion to cross the stream of Sa'di's tears, you must first learn to swim. 7.



—47—

1. Surely the morning breeze must exhale the fragrance of my Beloved's tresses, for it brings ease to my afflicted heart.
2. The eyes of my fortune will not taste sleep throughout my whole life, if in my dreams I should see Her locked in my embrace. 1.
3. And if I should see plainly that She had designs on my life, (it would not matter, for) to grudge my life to sweethearts is not my practise.
4. The truth is that my precious life is not (an offering) worthy of Her (acceptance); but it is all that I can give. 2.

6. i.e. Divine Love inspired his poems.

7. The stream made by Sa'di's tears is so deep as to be unfordable.

1. i.e. my happiness will be ensured for ever. Cf. the phrase *bedārbakht* =one whose fortune is awake, and, therefore, a lucky person.

2. Literally =“but it is conformable to my power and ability“.

5. This is not a matter of my choice; (for) the Beloved's will must take precedence of my wishes.
6. If my heart should suffer a thousand pangs through Her cruelty, I am still Her (devoted) slave; for She is the dispeller of my cares (=my dear friend).
7. There is no room for strangers within (the sanctuary of) our privacy; (so) be off; for, "whoever is not my friend is a burden (=trouble) to me" (there). 3.
8. O cruel one! Sa'di's heart has been sorely afflicted in Thy quest, (though) Thy heart has not been touched (by the knowledge) that Thy poor (lover) is hopeful (of Union).
9. And if it be Thy wish that I should be wishless, it does not matter, since it is the Beloved's will. 4.
10. My heart is not attracted by the tulip-bed and the rose garden; for the memories of the Beloved are my rose-garden and tulip-bed. 5.



—48—

1. What do I care if there be a pleasure-ground outside the city? For to be near the Beloved, wherever She may be, is a place of pleasure for me.
2. I am surprised that any one who has seen Thy face, should ever again in all his life care for (worldly) amusements.
3. If you are too concerned with self to remember the Beloved, do not cherish hopes of Union, nor even think about Her. 1
4. Since the armies of Love have conquered the realm of your heart, be on your guard; for they will plunder it every morning.

- 
3. *Harchi na yāri manast bāri manast* is a Persian proverb.
  4. *Bemurādi* also means "disappointment".
  5. By "tulip-bed and rose-garden" are meant material joys.
  1. He, who has not become selfless, cannot hope for Union with the Beloved.

5. I take pleasure (=revel) in the breeze by reason of the fragrance of Thy tresses (that it wafts), although I am reproached for my folly. 2.
6. How canst Thou, every twist of whose curls is a noose for the wise (=sane), have time to spare for the company of the mad?. 3.
7. Whereever I go to escape the tyranny of Thy Love, I experience the same distress and torment. 4.
8. A thousand cypresses cannot attain (the standard of) Thy figure in point of inner significance, although, in respect of outward form, the cypress has a lofty stature. 5.
9. Who (=what true lover) said to Thee, "give me sweets by the hand of the guardian"? (Nay) give them to me with Thine own hand; for then even poison would taste like a sweetmeat. 6.
10. It is not me especially whom Love has assailed in the world; for every one you see is pledged to Her Love.
11. How can you justly reproach Sa'di, seeing that you are on the shore, while he is in the midst of a whirlpool.

---

2. *Bādpaimā* literally means "measuring the air", and hence "essaying an impossible task", or "committing a foolish act". The pun is obvious.

3. By *divānagān* are meant those who are infatuated with the Beloved.

4. *Dast bar sar nihādan*="to place the hand on one's head in token of distress", and *khār shikastah dar pāe kase*="to have a thorn broken in one's foot", and hence "to suffer pain".

5. *Sūrat* =phenomenal appearance, as opposed to *ma'ni* =spiritual reality.

6. The guardian denotes any thing that stands between the lover and Beloved, e. g. the intellectual faculties (=aql). The Mystic should deal with God directly, and regard as sweet whatever comes from Him.

7. Sa'di seems to be addressing his critics here.



1. Thou art the utmost limit of my desire in the world. May a thousand precious lives be sacrificed to Thy soul, O Beloved!
2. The bird of my heart is so attached to Thy snare, that it no longer remembers its nesting time, O Beloved! 1.
3. If Thou dost not open the door to me, where can I go? Let me die on Thy threshold, O Beloved?
4. Tell me, Beloved! to bring Thee a broken heart, and a life devoted to Thee, and I will reply, "yes, take them (and welcome)". 2.
5. (Even) if my body should rot, and my dust be scattered to the winds, my love for Thee would still cling to my bones, O Beloved!
6. Dont be cruel, O Beloved! for grandees do not act in such an inconsiderate and arrogant manner on account of a trivial fault on the part of their slaves.
7. If in Thy kindness Thou wouldst drink my blood (=afflict me), it would be proper; but drive me not away in anger from Thy sight, O Beloved!
8. Thou shouldst utter speech befitting those ruby lips of Thine; (for) a bitter answer from Thy (sweet) mouth would indeed be strange, O Beloved!
9. I must work Thy will and reck naught of my own life: if it is Thy wish to slay me, then set me free, O Beloved.! 3.
10. Who said that Sa'di would shun the misery of Love? I swear by Love that he was under a wrong impression O Beloved!

1. The comparison of the heart, or soul, to a bird is frequent in Persian mystical poetry. Cf. Nicholson's *Shamsi Tabriz* Ode x—7);—

*Mubārikast hawāi tu bah hamah murghān,*

*Chi nāmubārik murghe ki dar hawāi tu nist!*

2. *Jān bar kaf nihādan* (=literally "to place one's life on the palm of one's hand") has the secondary signification of "being ready to sacrifice one's life for somebody".
3. *Wārihāndan* means to release the soul from the prison of matter=phenomenal existence.



11. Because, although I am reduced to the last extremity by my enemies, I will still not repent of my love for Thee, O Beloved.! 4.



—50—

1. He, who pays court to a (different) person every morning, entertains a (fresh) ambition each evening.
2. Rely not on the fidelity of his friendship, for such a person has many like you for his companions.
3. He cherishes affection and friendship (for you), as long as you possess position and means.
4. And says “ if I have an intimate companion, and a congenial friend today in all the world, it is you”.
5. (But) he again addresses another in the same strain, (saying), “without you this world is like a cage for my heart”. 1.
6. Like a bee he runs about from door to door, and wherever there is sugar, he (sticks to it like) a fly.
7. He is full of false professions, and devoid of sense. The truth is he is just like a hollow bell. 2.
8. In that one’s presence he disparages this one, saying “he is a stupid ass”: before this one he finds fault with that one, calling him “a mean wretch”.
9. Whenever you see such a person, pay no attention to him; for he is a worthless creature.



—51—

1. If a thousand troubles should assail me, they would be easy (to bear); for my love and devotion are a thousand times as great.
- 
4. By “enemies” is meant the veil of phenomena which hides man from God.
  1. Or, in other words, “I feel bored in your absence”!
  2. *Jarase miān tihī* = “a gas bag” in modern slang.  
N.B. This is a didactic Ode on the fickleness of false friends.

2. The journey does not seem long to the feet of one who seeks the Beloved; for the thorns of Love's wildermess are like roses and sweet basil (to him). 1.
3. If Thou wouldst illtreat me, it would not be cruelty but kindness. If Thou wert to brand (=wound), me it would not be a wound, but (rather) a cure.
4. I am far away from Thy side. It is no wonder (then) that I should be ill at ease, since (I am seared by) the brand of separation.
5. The wonder is why those twisted ambergris-scented ringlets of Thine are so disordered (=distracted), since they are lying on Thy bosom. 2.
6. People of right judgment are amazed at my lack of wisdom; for in their view 'to surrender my heart into Thy hands (involves) resistance (to Thee) in (the matter of taking) my life. 3.
7. Not to say my honor, if Thou wishest to shed my blood, I would not say Thee nay. I will 'een carry out Thy behests.
8. The class of people, who do not understand what spiritual love is, nor make any distinction between beasts and human-beings,
9. Imagine that, in the garden of beauty, Sa'di's eyes are directed to the apple of the (Sweetheart's) chin, and the pomgranates of Her breasts. 4.
10. (In this matter) it is indeed best for me to preserve silence; for in the opinion of the wise ignorance is the excuse of fools. 5.

- 
1. A reference to the perils of the pilgrim's journey to Mecca.
  2. The point of the line is the double meaning of *parīshān*.
  3. i.e. if you surrender your heart to the Beloved, She will seek to take your life, whereupon you will resist, and so be guilty of disobedience. Hence Sa'di replies in the next verse that, if She should wish to shed his blood, he would not resist Her.
  4. Sa'di draws a distinction here between material and spiritual Love.
  5. This line is explained by the preceding verse. Sa'di has been

11. Besides, I do not exculpate myself, nor declare myself to be pure (=guiltless); for whatever is related of human beings is (only) contingent. 6.



— 52 —

1. Whatever is said about the beauty of Thy face is (right), and whatever is stated in regard to the sauciness, and loveliness of Thine eyes is (appropriate).
2. Many a cypress have I seen in the garden, and observed them closely, but they do not possess a figure as alluring as Thine.
3. O Thou, whom no nightingale can rival in melodious utterance! it cannot be said that the parrot equals Thee in sweetness (of speech).
4. Thou art as indifferent to poor me, as the smiling (=full blown) rose is to the distraction of the passionate nightingale
5. You truly said that if I exercised patience, I should win happiness: patience is doubtless a boon to any one, who has the power (to practise it).
6. Did you ever hear of any one bearing with patience the absence of the Beloved? (Nay), there is no (real) love in the heart that is patient.
7. Whoever worries himself about ignominy or disgrace, never had, nor will have, in all his life any knowledge of Love. 1
8. He is not (really) alone, who is companioned by memories of Thee; (so) never say that I am able to endure (the torment of) loneliness.

---

accused of pretending to love God, when his real object is earthly beauty. So, he says, it is best to leave that charge unanswered; for, if he has erred in this way he has erred in ignorance, and ignorance is a good excuse.

6. An example of "pied verse" (*mulamma*). He means that all the actions, for which we are praised or blamed, belong to the world of contingent being (=phenomenal existence), and have no absolute worth or reality.

9. The eyes of all are directed to Thy face, but it cannot be said that every one has the seeing eye. 1.
10. Thou hast stated that every one is (the embodiment of) hypocrisy, deceit, and fraud. Sa'di is not such a one; but, since Thou sayest it, it must be so. 4.



—53—

1. My friend is he, whom the grace of God befriends, to whose authority are committed justice and tyranny, and the exercise of autocratic power.
2. The ocean of Love indeed has no shore, and if it had, it is his bosom according to the opinion of Mystics. 1.
3. In the days of Leilah all these mad lovers did not exist, nor had this trouble (then) arisen, which has appeared in his time. 2.
4. There is no longer a Mystic, who, in this season of spring, is not in love with the Rose, and wounded by its thorn. 3
5. Do you know of what dust I am jealous? It is the blessed dust that lies upon his path.

- 
1. It is only the advanced Mystic, who can comprehend the manifold attributes of Absolute Being.
  2. *Fisūs* literally means leading astray, or seducing a person. N.B. This Ode is addressed to the poet's spiritual director.
  1. By *ahli haqīqat* are meant those who are versed in the mysteries of Divine Love.
  2. There is a play, of course, on the double meaning of Majnun. He means that Leilah had one lover, whereas the object of his eulogy has crowds of disciples, and the love he inspires is much more intense. *Fitnah* also means "madness".
  3. As the result of the *Pir's* inspired teaching, all the Mystics of his circle are absorbed in love for the Divine Beloved, and suffer the pangs of separation (=occultation of the Divine influence).

6. Do not believe that it was his phenomenal form that bereft me of reason; (nay), it was his Creator that deprived me of it.
7. If others turn their gaze on (his) beautiful face, our attention is directed to the omnipotence of his Protector.
8. Even this concession suffices me, (namely), that I may die on his threshold, so that I may be referred to as his acolyte.
9. Love is no concern of his, who cannot patiently endure cruelty, disappointment, poverty, and death.
10. O Sa'di! seek the Friend's pleasure, and not your own happiness; (for) the (faithful) slave fulfils his masters behests.

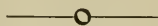


—54—

1. O cruel Beloved with the silvery chin! how long, prithêe, wilt Thou be estranged from us, and till when shall we be distracted by Thee?
2. How long must we look at the rose with longing from afar, while our feet are pierced with the thorns? Till when must we return thirsty from the Fount of Life? 1.
3. Till when shall our ears be maddened by Thy sweet-speech? How long shall our eyes be bewildered by Thy charming gait?
4. I am always afraid that I shall give vent to a cry of distress. How long must my patience be evident, while my anguish is concealed? 2.
5. Thou indulgest in coquetry every day. How long shall we be distracted through Thy cruelty? 3.

- 
1. *Chashmahe haivân* is an euphemism for the Beloved's lips.
  2. He is anxious to conceal his love, which a cry of distress would reveal.
  3. "To keep the head of anxiety in one's collar" is a circumlocution to express distraction.

6. The (red) color of Thy hands is not (produced) by *henna*, but rather from our heart's blood: how long wilt Thou drink the heart's blood of (=afflict) people by Thy trickery? 4.
7. Sa'di will succumb some day to Thy power. How long will he have the strength to bear the burden of Thy cruelty, and separation?



— 55 —

1. They have surely been created in pure mercy; for they are our soul's solace, our heart's comfort, and the light of our eyes.
  2. Benevolence is a divine sign that marks them, while pride and arrogance fit them like a garment cut to their figure.
  3. Their ruby lips still exhale the smell of milk, (though) it is not (only) milk, but sugar (as well), that these sweet-lipped ones have tasted. 2.
  4. I think they are (like) the musk scented deer of Tartary; but they must have grazed beneath the shade of the Tuba tree (of Paradise).
  5. The Porter of Paradise must surely have opened the closet (=inner sanctuary) of Heaven, so that these black-eyed Huris might find their way to the world's wide spaces. 3.
  6. The water of life is in their lips: in my opinion they must have imbibed it from the conduits of the fountain of Kausar.
- 
4. The play on *dast* and *dastān* may be noticed.
  1. By *īnān* are meant spiritual directors, who guide the Mystics on their "journey upward".
  2. i.e. they are as innocent of evil, as the suckling child, and sweet-natured as well. He means that they have lately come from the spiritual world.
  3. *Khazīdan* literally means "to creep stealthily". This line, like the one before and the one after it, points to the heavenly origin of the *Pīrs*.

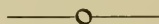


7. It is seldom that the head of the beggar reaches the apples of this company's chins; for they are like first fruits that have just matured. 4.
8. The (garden) rose is picked from (ordinary) rose-bushes day by day; but from these rose trees no rose has surely yet been picked.
9. The Hindus, who worship stone idols, may be excused (for their idolatry); as perhaps the poor creatures have never seen the Silver Image (=the Beloved).
10. Behold this divine grace that has been kneaded into the clay of human-beings, and observe this soul that has been breathed into the bodies of mortals! 6.
11. How well have these mole-spots (of theirs) been arranged, and how charmingly have those lines of green down been drawn! 7.
12. You might say that their eye-brows over the perfect symmetry of their figures were (a pair of) crescents curved above a straight cypress.
13. The tall cypress and the pine-tree are guilty of impertinence in comparing themselves with these lofty figures that sway gracefully like fir-trees.
14. Their eyes, and hair and ear-lobes (work) magic. Alas, that these true Believers should have followed (=practised) overt sorcery! 8.

- 
4. *Awwal rasīdah* may mean the first fruits of the Season which are expensive and hard to buy. But it more probably signifies "just arrived from the invisible world." By *gadā* is apparently meant a *tālib*, or tyro, who is undergoing his novitiate in Mysticism, and therefore seldom enjoys the intimacy of the spiritual director.
  5. The disciples are not sufficiently advanced on the Mystic way to take full advantage of their spiritual director's instructions.
  6. The spiritual director is here represented as a super-man.
  7. "Mole" and "down" must be taken here in their esoteric sense.
  8. Because sorcery was forbidden in the Quran. *Giravīdan* is



15. One's desire can only be attained at their hands by offering them our heart's blood; for that is what they have been nourished on since childhood. 9.
16. What do these possessors of heart-entrancing beauty, whose trains proudly sweep the ground, care, if their distracted lovers rend the collars of their garments? 10.
17. The garden of Divine Art (=Creation) contains no fairer trees than these, (and so) the birds of the hearts, (=souls of their lovers), have taken flight from their bodies through (the violence of) their passion.
18. Many have fallen victims to (the love of these) alluring beauties, and heart-entrancing coquettes, and few have escaped them.
19. I have never heard of a company of people, to whom my story of Love had been revealed, listening again to advice.
20. Beware of looking at that speck of a mole! Dont move! for the snare (of a charmer's) tresses is spread over it.
21. Since Beauties rob us of reason in secular and religious concerns, (then) why have ascetics sought solitude? 11.
22. Seldom has a hand gripped the skirt of desire for (=has one desired) their Union, that it (=he) did not in the end regret it.
23. Wonder not at Sa'di's sitting in the dust of their path; (for perfect) men would wallow in blood, to say nothing of the dust, (for their sakes).




---

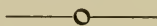
a somewhat unusual word, meaning "to follow or believe in any one as a disciple".

9. *Ba khūni jigar* has the twofold meaning of (a) through great sacrifice, and (b) with unremitting care.
10. By *girebān darīdan* is meant "to be reduced to despair".
11. Since Beauties (=manifestations of Divine Love) rob us of reason not only in the worldly life, but in the religious life as well, what is the use of abandoning the world, and taking refuge in religion as ascetics do?

1. It would be impossible for the constellations which pass before our gaze at night to appear before the Sun. 1.
2. In the same way in comparison with Thee, all (earthly) Belles are of no account, although people may regard them as pretty and beautiful.
3. People deliberately flee from a murderer to save their lives; but (spiritual) lovers (=Mystics) purposely court death at Thy hands. 2.
4. Never reproach the company of profligates, if they behold Thy beauty and raise a clamour (in consequence). 3.
5. If some day Thou wert to come out of the monastery, moving gracefully, the Mystics would flock from (every) door and terrace to (see) the spectacle.
6. Send the mendicant's habit (=patched cloak), and the prayer-carpet of (=which denotes regard for) wordly reputation to the Tavern, so that Thy disciples may (be moved to) join in the circular dance, and show (a sincere) desire (for God). 4
7. Banish from the hypocritical Mystic's mind (the idea of) Duality; for it beseems people to enter this path (=Mystic Way) with a belief in Unity. 5.

1. He means that the star's feeble light would be extinguished by the dazzling glory of the Sun, and in the same way the Beloved outshines all earthly Beauties.
2. i.e. death to self, which he regards as a spiritual resurrection.
3. By "profligates" are meant Mystics, who are regarded as dissolute by the world at large on account of their contempt for the outward observances of religion, but who are really devoted to the cult of Divine Love.
4. The patched cloak is the emblem of hypocrisy. Cf. Ode 1 verse 2 of Nicholson's *Divani Shamsi Tabriz*;  
"Know that reputation is a great hinderance in the path".  
*Sajjādahe nāmūs* also means the Masters' (or *Pirs*') prayer-carpet.
5. Cf. the *Masnavi* 21—1  
"There is no 'two', unless you are a worshipper of Form",  
"Before Him, who is without Form, all become one".

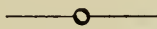
8. We reckon not of Hell, nor yearn for Heaven; for wherever Thou dost pitch Thy tent, there Mystics will congregate.
9. The sighs of Sa'di have wrung with anguish the hearts of ascetics. Happy the day when they come out of their cells, (and repair) to the desert of Love! 6.



—57—

1. If Thou shouldst break off connection with Thy lovers, they would still greet Thee; for cruelty is a custom that is employed with slaves.
  2. Even though a thousand wounds in succession should befall (Her lovers), it would be wrong for them to exact revenge from the Beloved. 1.
  3. If Thou shouldst mercilessly strike them with the sword and turn away, they would pay Thee honor, when Thou shouldst look back again.
  4. Cast not Thy noose around me, for I am Thy captive of my own free will: the nose twitch is only fixed on the heads of unruly horses.
  5. Throw stones at me, as if I were a tame fowl, and I will return to Thee. I am not a wild bird that a snare should be set to catch me.
  6. Regard us just a little with the corner of Thine eye; for (even) kings sometimes look at common folk.
  7. Who said (pray), that it is not permissible to look upon a fair face? (Nay), it is wrong that this should be held unlawful for lovers.
- 
6. Sa'di seems to imply that narrow-minded priests will become more broad minded, and spiritually free, under the influence of his Mystical poetry. *Āh* may also be taken to mean supplications to God.
  1. For retaliation (*qisās*) short of life. see the Quran (v.49) = "there is retaliation in case of wounds".

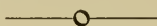
8. Ask me to pronounce a judgment anent the creed of Love.  
(It is) that people should gaze for ever on Thy (sweet) face. 2
9. Whenever Thy ruby lips smile, the breath of the Zephyr shuts  
the mouth of the rosebud. 3.
10. It would not be surprising, if strangers from East and West  
settled in our city to cultivate Thy friendship. 4.
11. I shall not turn my face from Thee; for it is the duty of Love's  
votaries to seek (the object of) their desire, and ignore re-  
proach.
12. O Sa'di! do not grudge your life for your friends; for it is  
not (real) friendship to do things by halves. 5.



— 58 —

1. It would be an easy (task) for the Beloved's lovers to tra-  
verse a thousand deserts, if they were buoyed up with the  
hope that some night they might find rest in Her seraglio.
  2. It is the custom (for the votaries) of Love to suffer cruelty  
and make a sacrifice of their lives; there is no other resource  
left them, when they cannot resist a powerful antagonist.
  3. If the Beloved with the star-like brow should appear on the  
terrace, She would be pointed out, as if She were the New  
Moon of the 'Id.
  4. The door of escape is not closed; (but) where can the foot-  
bound captives (of Love) go from Her presence?
- 
2. *Fatwā* is a religious or judicial sentence, pronounced by a  
*Mufti* or *Qazi*, and is generally reduced to writing.
  3. i.e. when the Beloved smiles, the rose is abashed to open its  
petals. Cf. the phrase *guli khandān*
  4. Note the play on the double meaning of *gharīb*, as well as  
on the words *gharīb* and *āshnāī*.
  5. *Nātamām kardan* literally means "to do something incom-  
pletely".

5. There is no substance in my body more precious than blood, (and) I offer it freely to the Beloved, if She would (care to) soil Her hands (with it). 1.
6. Haply in Thy household no attachment is formed with friends: perchance in Thy city no pity is shewn to lovers.
7. May my life be a sacrifice to Thee! if Thou shouldst require it, (for) the devoted slave does what he is bidden.
8. A thousand swaying (=graceful) cypresses could not in very truth vie with Thy figure, even if their heads touched the sky.
9. A thousand Leilahs and Majnuns could not better the story of Thy beauty, or the tale of my love.
10. Sa'di resembles aloes; (for) until you burn it, people will not be momentarily refreshed by the sweetness of its perfume. 2.



— 59 —

1. O my darling! all (earthly) Beauties count as nothing, when Thou art present: Princes at the door of Thy Love are but dust beneath Thy feet.
2. A whole city is consumed in the flame of passion through its desire for Thee: a whole people are drowned in the sea of Love in their quest for Thee.
3. O beauteous one! Thou hast shed the blood of Mystics. (Prithee), who has ever held their slaying lawful, since they are game, which belong to the sacred precincts? 1.

1. *Azīzān* may be taken here to mean the Divine Beloved, (the plural being used for the singular like *jānān*), but it also signifies perfected saints=spiritual directors. It is introduced here for the sake of the pun on *'azīz* in the first hemistich.
2. i.e. people enjoy his poetry, because in it he gives expression to his love-agony.
1. Within the sacred boundaries of Mekkah (*harami Mekkah*) it was unlawful to carry arms, fight, pick thorns, cut grass, or molest game.

4. The idol and the cross are worshipped *in partibus infidelium*; (but) under Islam Thy tresses and face are (regarded as) cross and idol (=objects of worship). 2.
5. Pass occasionally by the ranks of Thy heart-sick (lovers), so that they may sing Thy praises, and breathe (=invoke) blessings on Thee.
6. Every twist of Thy disordered curls is the prison of a heart; (so) never say that the captives of Thy noose are few (in number).
7. The symmetrically arranged lines of down around Thy face are, as it were, characters (inscribed) with black musk on a *sūrī* (=deep red) rose.
8. In the garden the cypress stands erect, and the fir tree remains silent (=motionless), so that if Thou shouldst display Thy lovely figure (there), they may bow down (before Thee).
9. One cannot complain against these Queens of beauty, which you see set over the people; for they are (themselves) the judges.
10. Thy slaves cannot escape nor avoid Thy award. They are helpless; (for) whether Thou slayest or cherishest them, they are Thy servants, (and must obey Thy behests).
11. The cruelty of the foe will (surely) slay the seeker of the Friend; for treasure, and snakes, roses, and thorns, joy and sorrow, are always found together.
12. I will not divulge to Thee my heart's agony; for Thou art so joyous of spirit, that Thou canst not understand that Thy afflicted (lovers) are suffering pain.
13. How canst Thou who are lightly laden (=light hearted), and strong, know that the weak (=helpless) victims of Thy love are laden with the (heavy) burden of oppression.

---

2. Cf. Whinfield's Gulshani raz line 931;—

“In Christianity the end I see is purification from self,  
Deliverance from the yoke of bondage”.

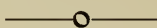
and, again, lines 867 and 973;—

“Idol worship is essentially Unification”.

“Idols are the Light made manifest”.

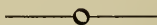


14. O Sa'di! the true lover does not shun trouble: it is only such as disregard their pledge of Love that shrink from reproach.



— 60 —

1. Thy two languorous eyes, when they awake from their morning sleep excite a thousand tumults in every corner (=on every side).
2. Why should not rational beings become attached to Thee, when even wild animals do not flee from Thy bow and noose?
3. Just as it is not permissible to look at the faces of (other) Beauties, it is unlawful for people to abstain from gazing at Thee.
4. I am entirely devoted to that (Being), before whom, on account of Her grace and beauty, (every) head should bow low. 1.
5. Thou dost not appreciate Thine own worth; (so) ask of Thine afflicted (lovers) what (copious) tears they shed in their ardent desire for Thy beauty.
6. The stability of (our) reason has been shaken, and the power of (our) patience exhausted, because Thy figure and face are so immeasurably charming.
7. Give me not counsel; for Love and austerity are two states of mind that do not harmonise with each other.
8. O Sa'di! Choose submission to the decrees of Fate; for it is not consistent with common sense to resist a powerful antagonist. 2.



- 
1. *Sar o pāe* literally means "from head to foot", and *sar ba pāe barkhāstan*,="the head should stand on its feet".
  2. *Shart* literally means "duty" or "obligation"—

1. Whoever drank wine in your company made an uproar (=lost his head): he who saw your face fell in love (with you). 1.
2. If you were to pour poison down my throat, it would be proper to swallow it like sugar in your company.
3. May the blessing of God rest on the father, who has reared a darling child like you!
4. A carpet is not fit for your service: (one's) face should be spread for those feet (of yours).
5. I wished to say that I was the dust of your feet; but Wisdom at once counselled me,
6. Saying, "be not dust in the Beloved's path, lest he be vexed". 2.
7. My enemies are hot (=eager) in their hostility to me; but the fire of my (love) does not grow cold (on that account).
8. If a lover should flinch from the arrows of misfortune, call him not a man.
9. Tell him who does not intend to be wishless, to be off, and not to wander in the street of Love. 3.
10. O Sa'di! if we are not given the pure wine of Union, let us drink the draught of pain to the very lees. 4.




---

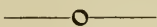
N.B. This Ode is addressed to the spiritual director.

1. *'Arabdah* generally, means "a drunken brawl", but here *ar-abdah kardan*=to get out of hand. "Wine" of course refers to the wine of Divine Love.
2. *Ki nah gard bar dāman nishashtan* literally means, "lest dust should settle on Her skirt", but the phrase is here used in a secondary sense.
3. *Barg* has the meaning here of "intention" or "purpose", and *be murādi*="selflessness".
4. This literally runs "let us be associated with the lees drinkers of the assembly of pain". Sa'di means that, if he cannot attain to Union, he should not shrink from any suffering in seeking to win it. The pun on *dard* and *durd* may be noted.

1. Woe is me! if my heart's desire (for Union) is unfulfilled, or, if my heart is not restored to me (free) from the bondage of Thy love.
2. Distribute the anguish of separation more equally than Thou hast done, so that my soul may not have to bear the whole brunt of it alone.
3. O my cypress-statured Beloved! if Thou shouldst pass by the orchard, the cypress (there) would not equal Thy lovely figure in symmetry.
4. Release my imprisoned heart from the dungeon (of separation) before its sighs, induced by the pain of Thine absence, ascend to Heaven.
5. It is impossible for one like me to come under the notice of the likes of Thee: this connection (between us) may occur at the Resurrection, or not at all. 1.
6. I pass by Thy door, so that a glance of Thine may fall on me. The mote will not reach the Pleiades till the Sun looks at it. 2.
7. The hand of a mendicant, like me, can at least (be stretched out to) beg (a morsel) at the table of Thy lips, if it cannot reach the tray of plunder. 3.

- 
1. Literally="the two ends of the thread may be joined together".
  2. The poet compares himself to the mote, and the Beloved to the Sun. He means that the mote travels upward with the sunbeam, and so cannot reach the exalted station of the Pleiades (=third lunar Mansion and here the symbol of Union), until it is caught in the rays of the Sun. In other words he cannot gain Union until the Divine inspiration illumines the darkened chambers of his heart.
  3. i.e. he can at least beg a kiss, if he cannot attain the bliss of Union. In Sufistic language "kiss" means Divine mercy and kindness. Cf. Whinfield's *Gulshaniraz*. line 756;— "By a kiss he ever and anon revives the soul".

8. If my blood-raining eyes should pour tears in torrents like this, I should be surprised if a flood (from them) does not reach the sea.
9. I will endure Thy separation, if Union is not attainable; for if my hand cannot reach the date fruit, I will ('een) bear the (pain of the) thorn.
10. O Sa'di! the pinnacle of Union is indeed a high (goal of aspiration): your hand cannot reach there, unless you trample on (=destroy) your individual existence (=selfhood). 4.



—63—

1. Whatever you receive from the Beloved's hands is sugar (=sweet), whereas conserve of roses from the hand of anyone else would be (like) an axe (=death).
  2. If the enemy were to scatter a sleeveful of roses in my face, it would seem worse than a rocket arrow, or a slingstone.
  3. If the eyes of the ardent lover were anointed with the dust of the Beloved's feet it would act like collyrium to his sight.
  4. Love prescribes that, when the sword is drawn by the dear Beloved, your precious life should be presented as a shield before it.
  5. O God! compass not my destruction save by the Beloved's hands, so that I may meet my death in Her presence.
  6. Whether you give up your life, or fall helpless at the Beloved's feet, whatever you do, it would be inadequate (=fall short of your duty).
  7. We have bowed our heads in submission to Thy will: it is within Thy discretion to crown them, or cut them off with the sword. (It matters not, for) the sword, which a moon-faced Beloved wields, would be a crown for our heads. 1.
- 
4. You cannot attain the bliss of Union, unless you die to self, and become spiritually reborn.
  1. This is a curious Persian construction=*husnî t'atîl* (or ætiology). The sentence, if literally translated, would run thus;—"Thou knowest and the sword and the crown".

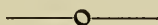
8. To the ardent lover the day, on which his life is sacrificed to the Beloved's love, is a day of felicity, victory, and triumph.
9. We bade good bye to life at the very beginning of this (love) affair: it is only he who holds his life dear that is fearful (about it).
10. He who shuns misfortune, and is afraid of death, is a reasoning being: the habits of a mad (lover) are different. 2.
11. The mysteries of Divine Love cannot be revealed to semi-initiates: the uninitiated (=novice) knows nought of the torments, which the initiated (=Mystics) suffer.
12. O my darling! have some regard for Sa'di's broken heart; for Thou knowest that the sighs of those consumed by Love are not without effect. 3.



— 64 —

1. That is not (real) Love which finds expression in the tongue from the heart, nor is he a (true) lover, who is reduced to despair by his mistress. 1.
  2. Let him, who gives vent to lamentation on account of reproaches, seek safety in seclusion. 2.
  3. I have not heard that the boat of one, who has fallen into this deadly whirlpool (of Love), has ever reached the shore.
  4. Nor is any news heard, nor trace discovered, of the traveller, who has wandered distraught in this desert (of Love).
  5. Close not again the eyes of longing, which you have once opened on the Beloved's face, even if you are confronted by spears and arrows.
- 
2. Here the intellectual faculty of Reason is contrasted with the spiritual faculty of Love.
  3. i.e. God listens to the prayers of his heart-broken suppliants.
  1. i.e. which expresses in language what the heart feels.
  2. *Dar pase zānūe salāmat nishastan* is an idiomatic phrase, which literally means "to retire to the corner of safety".

6. He is a (real) lover, who, lost in ecstasy through rapture at the Mystic song, advances dancing (=with eager joy) to meet the sword of calamity.
7. God forbid that I should turn away from an arrow, if I know that it was shot by that hand and bow of Hers!
8. People see Love's victim; but they cannot identify his slayer; for this arrow (of Hers) is shot without their seeing it.
9. My heart is so deeply attached to Thee, that I feel a loathing for all the people of the world (in consequence).
10. It is an obligation (imposed) by Love that no complaint should be made against the Beloved; but through eagerness to tell the story (of my Love), it (ever) rises to the tongue.
11. O Sa'di! all these lamentations must be the outcome of your anguish; (for) there can be no smoke without fire. 3.



— 65 —

1. Let us see what will happen to me from this foolish attachment, and what my body will suffer at the hands of Her, who has shed my heart's blood (=sorely afflicted my heart).
  2. The ardent lover cannot overtake the dust of Her charger's hoofs, so that he might kiss Her hand. How then can he reach Her mouth?
  3. Whatever I suffer is all my own fault, so let us see what will befall me at my own hands.
  4. Come hither! for if my hand were to reach the collar of my life, I should not only rend it, through the ardour of my love, but the (whole) tunic of my existence. 1.
- 
3. Literally this runs, "(for) it is a fire from which smoke arises". *Dūd* means "sighs" as well as "smoke". By *faryād* of course is meant his lyrical poetry.
  1. Literally—"let us see what will happen to its tunic". He means that he would not be satisfied with anything but complete annihilation (*fanā*).



5. Who has ever seen the petals of an orange flower with the colour of Thy cheek, which puts the rose to shame, much less the jasmine?
6. The guardian is of no account; for, into what takes place between us, when we are alone, an angel dare not intrude, much less a demon.
7. However beautiful and attractive plants may be, they cannot attain the grace and symmetry of that delicate-bodied (Beloved).
8. Since Khusru fails to achieve his desire from Shirin's lips, consider what success can Farhad, the mountain hewer, attain! — 2.
9. There are many claimants for the alms of Thy ruby lips (=kisses). Among all these suppliants, what can I hope to obtain?
10. Sa'di's lamentations have reached (the ears of) every one in the Universe; (for) if aloes is not burned how would the assembly be refreshed by its fragrance? 3.



— 66 —

1. Even if the cypress had a stature like Thine, it would not possess the charming figure that Thou hast,
2. And if the Sun were to take a seat in the assembly, I do not believe that it could rival Thee,
3. And if the whole cycle of creation were begun afresh, it would be impossible for a child to be born with features like Thine.

- 
2. Shirin, the daughter of the Byzantine emperor, Maurice, was the wife of Khusru Parviz, king of Persia, but loved the humble Farhad. Sa'di says, if so exalted a personage as Khusru failed to win Shirin's love, how could Farhad expect to succeed. The poet compares himself to Farhad, and Shirin of course symbolises the Divine Beloved.
  3. Literally "what would reach the assembly"? He means that his poetry, which has a world wide fame, could only have been written under the influence of a hopeless passion.

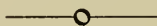
4. Who in the whole army has a bow that is like Thy beautiful eyebrow?
5. And, if (which God forbid!) Islam were plundered, the whole of Shiraz would fall to Thee as booty. 1.
6. It is not fitting that we should enjoy Union with Thee to please ourselves, (so) we will do without it, until it be Thy good pleasure. 2.
7. We have banished altogether (every thought of) the Here and Hereafter from our afflicted hearts, in the hope that they may become Thy abiding place. 3.
8. Just one "today" is in my power for life's enjoyment. How can I have the patience to await your "tomorrow". 4.
9. Pleasant is the madness in my distracted brain, if it be passion for Thee!
10. If Sa'di must lose his head (=life), it had better be at Thy feet.



— 67 —

1. I shall not withdraw my heart from Thee, as long as I have a heart and soul (=as long as I live): I shall endure Thy cruelty, as long as I possess the capacity and power. 1.
- 
1. Sa'di means to pay a compliment to his native city by implying that Shiraz is the choicest spot in the Moslem empire, and the worthiest to fall to the share of the Beloved.
  2. "Complete Union involves the identification of subject and object". (see Nicholson's *Shamsi Tabriz* xxv—9), and this cannot be achieved unless the Mystic loses the illusion of desire, and becomes selfless.
  3. i.e. he has expelled all thoughts of this world and the next from his mind, so that the Beloved may reign there supreme.
  4. *Naqdi āyyām* literally—"the ready cash of time". Sa'di may be referring to the Sufi doctrine that the Mystic must be absorbed in the "eternal now" of Divine energy.
  1. *Dil-o-jān* also means "courage and fortitude". If taken in its esoteric sense *dil* signifies, according to Vullers, *virtus*

2. If Thou wert to cherish me, what greater happiness than this could I obtain? And, if Thou shouldst slay me without pity, what greater felicity could I enjoy than that?
3. Since Thy love restrains me from all wordly desires, why should I care about the rebukes of anyone in the world?
4. If Thou wert to smite me with the sword of Thine anger, it would be a support to my soul: If Thou shouldst give me a cup of poison (to drink), it would be food for my spirit. 2.
5. When I uplift my head from the dust of the tomb at the Resurrection, the fragrance of Thy love will be found on the the skirt of my soul. 3.
6. If Thou hast no love for me, send me (at least) a vision of Thyself, so that it may for a night become the confidant of my hidden secrets.
7. Every one cherishes a vain desire for Thy lips; (whereas) I indeed have not the good fortune to possess a tongue (to express my wish). 4.
8. I would willingly sacrifice my life, if Thou wouldst call me Thy Sa'di. That is my desire, if I (only) had the good fortune to achieve it.

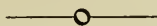



---

*quaedam divina qua qui praeditus ad veram et perfectam Dei cognitionem pervenit*, and it is in this sense that it is used in the phrase *sāhibdil*.

2. The poet plays here on the words *quvvat* and *qūt*. "The true Mystic seeks in God the bitter more than the agreeable and prefers suffering to solace".
3. *Gard* has the unusual meaning of "fragrance" here, and it is used on account of its appropriateness to *khāk* in the preceding hemistich. Sa'di means that his soul will be found steeped in the fragrance of Divine Love on the Day of Resurrection.
4. He is tongue-tied and too bewildered by Her beauty to express even a wish for a kiss from Her lips—"divine mercy and kindness in granting Union".

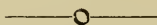
1. Thou canst not talk without scattering sugar from Thy lips (=uttering sweetness): Thou canst not walk that the branch of the *Tuba* tree does not shed its fruit in emulation (of Thy graceful gait). 1
2. There is no nature (=noone) who is inspired by Thy love that does not risk his life for Thee: no bird flies after Thee that does not shed its feathers. 2.
3. My heart through its love for Thee cannot cease lamenting (even) for a while: my eyes cannot stop shedding tears of regret (even) for a moment.
4. Since by reason of my love for Thee I cannot save my life (from destruction), let me be slain by Thee; for noone else is better fitted to shed my blood.
5. The words of Sa'di are pearls picked from the surface of the sea of spiritual Reality. What can one do with a skirtful of (such) pearls but scatter them over the Beloved? 3.



1. She has passed by, and again burned up the granary of my peace of mind: a sea of fire has dashed waves of blood into my eyes. 1.

1. i.e. the boughs of the *Tuba* tree sway in emulation of Thy graceful gait, and the consequence is that they shed their fruit.
2. *Par rekhtan* (=to moult) has the secondary signification of "growing weak and helpless".
3. In other words compose Odes of mystical significance in Her honour. There is a reference here to the Oriental custom of scattering jewels, or small coins, over guests at weddings and other festivals.
1. An Oriental circumlocution to express the fact that the fire of Love had suffused his eyes with blood and filled his heart with anguish.

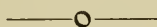
2. I have for a long time kept concealed this pain of Love in my heart; but the frenzy of despair has now forced my tongue to divulge it.
3. My spirit caused a commotion in the garden of Angels (=Paradise), whenever it smote the azure vault of Heaven with the stone of my sighs.
4. (At first), indeed, Her love devastated the environs (=outer fortifications) of my heart, and, then, by a night attack destroyed the kingdom (=citadel) of my soul.
5. Her heart-alluring face has shed the flowers of the Judas tree at my feet: Her soul-refreshing speech sounds like music in my ears. 2.
6. She is wont to bind Her mad lovers in the chains (of Her love), and, even, if there be a sane being among them, he, too, would pretend to be insane on the spot. 3.
7. O God! how did the hand of Love pitch the tent of passion for Thee in a heart where there is no room for thought of self?
8. O Sa'di! if you are a man (=fit) to tread the path of Love, get rid of self; for only he, who has become selfless, can get there. 4.



—70—

1. For God's sake walk with a graceful gait, so that the zephyr may tear up the pine tree's root! Throw off Thy veil, so that Paradise may tear off their jewels from its Huris. 1.
- 
2. He simply means that the Beloved's face resembles the pink flower of the Judas tree. *Arghanūn* literally="an organ".
  3. The intellectual faculty of Reason would succumb to the spiritual power of Love.
  4. This line develops the idea of the preceding verse. Until the heart is purified of all taint of self, the Love of God cannot enter there, as self veils it from God.
  1. Or in other words the Beloved excels the pine tree in grace, and the *Huris* in beauty.

2. Draw back the silken veil from that heart-alluring face and mole of Thine, so that the sky in the presence of Thy face, may get rid of its mole-like stars. 2.
3. A whole host of people like me, are disordered (=distracted), like Thy dishevelled locks, at the sight of Thy face; (but) only he can set foot in Thy street, who has given up all desire for his head (=life).
4. Lo! O rosy faced Darling! the thorn of Love has entered the foot of my soul; but then who cares for his life (so much) that he should extract that lancet from his foot?
5. The rose no longer possesses either scent or color by reason of (=in comparison with) that auspicious face (of Hers). Let the finger of jealousy gouge out the eyes of the narcissus. 3.
6. Is Thy visage the Moon or an angel? Are Thy lips sugar-candy or salt? Display Thy face so that the sky may abandon its affection for the constellation of Gemini. 4.
7. If sometime Thou shouldst walk towards the desert (of Love) in a coquettish and heart-ravishing manner, the snow-cock would become distracted, (and) the peacock would pluck out its wing feathers. 5.
8. Since Sa'di has become Thy slave, let not Thy fragrance leave his side till the Resurrection Morn.



- 
2. The stars that dot the face of the sky are likened to moles.
  3. i.e. the cheeks of the Beloved are so full of scent and color that they make the rose scentless and colorless in comparison. In other words phenomena are only a faint reflection of the attributes of Reality.
  4. *Qand* is symbolical of sweetness and *nimak* of wit. *Dūpaikar* =Castor and Pollux, or the Twins.
  5. The snow-cock (*tetragallus caspius*) is a bird of great beauty allied to the *ramchikor* of Kashmir (*T. himalayensis*).



1. Reproach not the sage, who has fallen a victim to Love. Where is there room for Wisdom when Love steps in?
2. It is the certain doom of him, who becomes enamoured of the Sun (=Beloved), that,, like the mote in a sunbeam, he should for ever remain captive to Her love. 1.
3. To suffer patiently is the only cure for Love, whether you have strength to do so, or not; for to put up with the caprices of a sweetheart is like enduring (the worries of) a king's court. 2.
4. He, who is devoted to pretty faced Belles, is never afraid of slanderers; (so), if you have the face(=courage) for that, come along; for their taunts will be (uttered) behind your back.
5. If Qarun some night should alight in a household of Belles, they would prey on him to such an extent that night that next morning he would be penniless. 3.
6. O Breeze of the spring!! Waft to us a breath from the garden of felicity; for its ambergris scented fragrance resembles the perfume of our Beloved.
7. Thou art engaged in play and diversion, so how canst Thou be expected to take pity on me? (But) surely pity should be shewn by a sweet-heart, who is parted from Her lover!

---

N.B. There is double *maqt'a* in this Ode, which is unusual.

1. In this beautiful line the poet indulges in very clever word play on *khurshīd*, *mīhr*, and *hawā*. *Giriftāri hawā* means =“captive to Love”, as well as “caught up in the air”, (as a mote in a sunbeam).
2. *Bār* has the double meaning of “a burden” (=“caprice” here), and a Royal court.
3. Qarun, the Korah of the old Testament, (Numbers xvi—1) was reputed to be a nephew of Moses, and the leader of a rebellion against him. He was proverbial for his opulence and avarice. He is mentioned thrice in the Quran (Surahs xi—24—25; xxviii—78—82, and xxin—38). The meaning of the line seems to be that wealth is powerless against the power of Love.

8. Do but give me an answer, and Thou canst chide me as bitterly as Thou wishest; for abuse from Thy ruby lips would be like the sweetest blessing.
9. I know of no other door, to which I can turn from Thee. Deprive not my soul of its asylum, lest my pain remain unassuaged. 4.
10. The vain reprover will not understand Sa'di's pain, until in some street he falls a victim to a (pretty) face (himself).
11. If at the corner of every street were seated an idol (faced Beauty) like Thee, I do not think that there is a single soul, who would remain true to his religion, except the Qazi. 5.
12. (I mean) Ruknuddin, the ornament of the court of justice, and the assembly (of Theologians), the Doctor of the Divine Law, by the power of whose judgment, the practise of religion has come to resemble (what it was) in the time of Mustafa (=the Prophet). 6.
13. The perfection of his excellent policy has so adorned the world that praise and eulogy will be his meed during the revolution of Eternity (=for ever).
14. All the world invokes blessings on him, and Sa'di, the humblest (of his eulogists), prays, (saying), "May he be spared in this kingdom to all eternity"!




---

4. *Zinhār khurdan* generally means "to break ā true", or "refuse protection" as *zinhār dādan* "to give quarter".

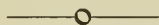
5. i.e. every one would become an idolater.

6. This Qazi Ruknuddin is mentioned by Massè, in his *Essai sur le poète Sa'di* pp.96, as one of the high officials to whom Sa'di paid court, and in whose honour this Ode was written, but nothing is known about him. He is also mentioned by Bacher in his *Aphorismen* (p. 48 n.3). He was probably the chief Qazi under Hulaku (died 1265), or his son Abaqa Khan (died 1282).

1. It is never Thy wish to fare to the desert (of Love) for a while in my company. Thou only carest to travel in solitary (state) like the Sun.
2. Through pride (in Thy beauty) Thou keepest Thy two eyes straight in front, (and) takest no notice of the beggar (at Thy side). Perhaps it is through (admiration of) Thine own loveliness that Thou dost not deign to cast a glance at us.
3. Art Thou an angel, or the fountain of light (=the Sun)? Art Thou a fairy, or a lovely Huri, who surpasses in beauty the red (*sūrī*) rose on its stalk? 1.
4. Thou art fairy faced, as fair as the Moon, fragrant as jasmine, and with a silver-bright bosom. It would indeed be strange if Thy face did not create a *furore* in the world.
5. Since one cannot do without Thy face, one must 'een put up with Thy whims; for we cannot hold up our heads away from Thy street. 2.
6. Do not wander here, there, and everywhere, lest Thy poor lovers may be unaware (of Thy coming); for noone sees Thee suddenly that does not become distraught (by Thy beauty). 3.
7. A whole world lies distracted at Thy feet, weeping blood instead of tears. I should be surprised if the desert did not become like a sea (in consequence).
8. Every night I entertain a violent desire, hoping for the fulfilment on the morrow of Thy promise (of Union); but perhaps there will be no tomorrow for Sa'di's night of passion.
9. I wept so copiously on the soil of this place that it turned to mud; but my sighs do not melt Thy heart of iron.

- 
1. *Lu'bat* literally means a doll or puppet, and hence anything beautiful. The *sūrī* is a red rose of remarkable beauty and fragrance.
  2. *Darwā* is an unusual word which means "with head raised". *Sadarwā dāshtan* = "to hold the head erect". Sa'di means that he cannot be comforted away from the Beloved's abode.
  3. A reference to the belief that people become mad at the sight of a fairy.

1. O my darling! how long must my heart carry the load of loneliness?. I am afraid that on account of this loneliness (=absence from Thee) my (love) affair may end in disgrace. 1.
2. How is patience possible now that wisdom has deserted us? For it needs a wise man to exercise that virtue.
3. O my cypress=statured (graceful) Beloved! if rose like, Thou shouldst appear in the garden, the narcissus would anoint its clear sighted eyes with the dust of Thy feet.
4. Display Thy Tajik-like (=lovely) face, so that Heaven (=Fate) may sear the faces of the Turks of Yaghma with the brand of slavery (=brand them as Thy slaves). 2.
5. Thou pourest forth honey, when Thy lips utter sweet words: Thou excitest a tumult when Thy tresses are nicely dressed. 3
6. Thy tiny smiling red mouth is as yet only a point; but wait till time draws round it a circle of cærulean blue (=down). 4.
7. After this noone's heart would be left to him, even if it were made of iron; for the magic of Thine eyes would draw it away from him by the magnetic power of their beauty.
8. O Sa'di! Say nothing (=don't object) if people call you mad: for Love, even if it arises in the heart of a Mystic, drives him to madness.



- 
1. i.e. he might give vent to cries of anguish, which would reveal his secret.
  2. Tajik means a person who is neither Turk nor Arab, and generally a Persian. It connotes here the idea of beauty. The Turks of Yaghma were celebrated for their good looks. Habshi =a negro and hence a slave.
  3. *Sar ba r'anāi kashand* literally means "raise their heads in beauty". The phrase may also be taken to signify "rebel wantonly". Cf. our "rebellious curls".
  4. *Pistah* literally =a pistachio nut, but has come to mean a sweet heart's mouth on account of its small size and sweetness. The poet means that, when the nascent down enhances the beauty of Her mouth, there will be no limit to Her charms.

1. You cannot engage in the Mystic dance, because you have not experienced the anguish of (spiritual) Love. Do not imagine that sighs ever arise from the (heart of a) novice. 1.
2. Since every thing that comes from the Beloved's (hands is welcome), it makes no difference whether it be a sweet draught, or a poisoned sword.
3. The breath of the Eastern breeze is perfumed with the fragrance of my Beloved: after this I will travel like the wind in Her quest. 2.
4. The Beloved passed by, and I (furtively) glanced at Her with the corner of my eye, so that I might snatch (=steal) a look at Her, but She snatched me from myself (=distracted me).
5. I wished to conceal my love affair by the exercise of patience; but I could no longer hide what was manifest (=my anguish) 3
6. Who is the rider of Reason (=wise man), who will not turn his back (=take to flight) in that place where the king of Love has shown his face (=appeared)? 4.
7. Who will convey my message to Her presence to say that our pleasure consists in submission to Her will, whether She wounds (=afflicts) us, or makes us happy? 5.
8. Every night that passed, Sa'di said, in consequence of Love's anguish, "another night has come, and how will it become day (=how shall I get through it) without Thee?

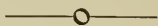
1. True spirituality entails suffering, and for this reason *gham* and *'ishq* are interchangeable in meaning. The primary signification of the second hemistich is, "do not imagine that smoke will ever arise from unburnt (=green) wood".
2. There is a pun on the double meaning of *būī*, which means "fragrance, hope, and quest".
3. *Aftāb ba gil andūdan*=literally "to plaster, or cover up, the Sun with clay" has the secondary signification of "trying to conceal what is manifest".
4. A reference to the eternal conflict between Love and Reason.
5. Selflessness is the keynote of Mystic philosophy.

1. Thou hast a head that will not bend down for us: I have a heart that is incapable of patience. 1.
2. Is there anyone whose eyes beheld Thy face all his life long, and had not his cheeks bedewed with tears?
3. One cannot point to any defect in Thy beauty (of mind), save only this that kindliness is absent from Thy nature and disposition.
4. What cruelty is there that is not inflicted on Thy poor ball-like victim by the curve of the bat of Thy raven tresses?
5. If a thousand fortunes assailed his wounded heart at Thy hands, he would not be a (real) lover who would deny that (the matter) had turned out well. 2.
6. And, if I should cut short the tongue of my hope from talking of (=praising) Thee, (saying) that no advantage would accrue from such discourse, 3.
7. People would think that the fire of spiritual reality had died out of the censer of my breast, since no perfume was exhaled from it.
8. Who (pray) is that (spiritual) lover whose cries are not full of pain? What assembly (=circle of Mystics) is that, from which exclamations of frenzied joy do not proceed? 4.

1. *Sar ba kase faro āmadan* is a metaphor taken from the wrestling ground, and means that the victor bends down the head of the vanquished. Here the meaning is "Thou wilt not yield to us".
2. In modern slang *niku mīāyad* might be translated "it was a good job".
3. i.e. if I should cease to utter praise of Thee in the hope (of the boon of Union). *Hadīs* in this line, and *bū* in the next refer to his lyrical poetry.
4. The poet is referring to the ecstatic ejaculations of dancers engaged in the Mystic dance (*samā'*).



9. Surely Sa'di must have imbibed the frenzy of Love with his mother's milk; for he has become aged, and is still unchanged.<sup>5</sup>



— 76 —

1. What can a slave do but endure cruelty with patience? (For), although his heart may be sad, his love undergoes no change.
2. My heart and my religion have been lost in Thy (love) affair; but they are of little account. Demand (even) my life and soul, (and I will gladly give them, for) one, who is mad (with love), does not hesitate (about such trifles).
3. It is said that magic is unlawful in this age; but Thine eyes have done what Harut could not achieve in Babylon. 1.
4. Immersed in the ocean (of Thy Love), I am uneasy lest in course of time I may be cast upon the shore.
5. I shall not repair to the rose garden as long as Thou art (locked) in my embrace: if the nightingale should chance to see Thy face, it would not seek the rose. 2.
6. Noone else will again appear before his mind's-eye, who, like Sa'di, has secured one happy moment with the Beloved.



— 77 —

1. What cypress is this that displays such a graceful stature, and snatches the reins of control from (so many) hearts?
  2. Who can have produced this form, so fair of face? I have no idea what effect such a form as Her's will produce (in the world).
- 
5. This is perhaps one of Sa'di's later Odes, as he refers to himself as a very old man.
  1. Harut and Marut were the fallen angels, who were great teachers of magic, and are mentioned in the Quran (Surah ii-96), and in the Traditions (*Mishkat* xxi—3).
  2. "Rose-garden" here means material pleasures.

3. If I should see Her, who resembles the Sun's bright disk, a hundred times, my eyes would overflow with tears (every time).
4. There is no one like Her in our age; but I fear She will not make a (love) pact with us. 1.
5. On that (=Thy) side there is indifference as much as Thou pleasest (=beyond count), while on this (=my) side Love continues to increase.
6. The tale of the Beloved's love cannot be expressed, and, if you should try to describe it, you must get a sympathetic ear to hear it. 2.
7. Enquire from the sleepless about the length of the night; for to those, who are sleepy, it appears (too) short.
8. I have no power of escape from Her hands, whether She binds me (in Her chains), or sets me free.
9. Let the weak wretch fall, who measures his (puny) strength with powerful (athletes).
10. It is not proper to shed Sa'di's blood unjustly; but, since it is the Beloved's will, it is permissible.

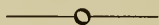


—78—

1. Your beauty will not remain like this for ever: he, who is intoxicated (by your charms), will not always suffer from the effects of his drunkenness.
2. O Thou smiling (=full blown) rose, lately come to bloom! be mindful of the nightingale's feelings; for the spring is not everlasting.
3. Your heart-ravishing beauty is like a hand stained with *henna*, the dye will not remain on it till Doomsday (=for ever).

- 
1. The only point in this line seems to be the pun on the double meaning of *'ahd*.
  2. The mysteries of Divine Love, if divulged at all, can be revealed only to one whose ear is attuned to the Infinite.

4. In the end nothing remains of us but dust; (so) beware that no heart is distressed by you! 1.
5. Your experience of joy and sorrow last year is a thing of the past, (and) this year too will pass away, and vanish like the last.
6. The revolution of Time may grant you your heart's desire, and, if not, (what does it matter, for) Time's cycle itself will come to an end.
7. O Sa'di! why are you so distracted and perturbed in quest of a thing, which lacks stability? 2.
8. People of discernment (=culture) can cultivate the habit of Love, or not, as they please; but, when Fate intervenes, no option is left them.



— 79 —

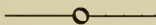
1. He, who fears for his own life, has no (real) love for the Beloved: if he succeeds in gaining Union with Her at the price of his life, it would be dirt cheap. 1.
2. What are Mimosa thorns that they should turn the pilgrim from the Ka'bah? Star thistles are like a silken carpet on the lover's path. 2.
3. Noone has dealings with Thee save the distraught (lover), whose love for Thee is planted deep in his soul, and whose lips are sealed. 3.

---

N.B. This is a didactic Ode on the vanity of human wishes.

1. The poet plays finely here on the double meaning of *ghubār*. *Ghubāri khātir* = disturbance of mind, or anxiety.
2. He refers to the *murād* of the previous line, and implies that it is foolish to let the pursuit of worldly pleasure disturb one's peace of mind.
1. *Raygān* literally means any thing picked upon the road, and hence something acquired without labour or expense.
2. The spiritual lover should not be daunted by the trials he must encounter in his quest for the Beloved.
3. In other words his love is too deep for utterance.

4. O fairy faced (Beloved)! Why art Thou hidden from the pupils of my eyes. (But of course) it is the habit of fairies to conceal themselves from mankind. 4.
5. I do not wish to leave the world (=die) save at the foot of Thy wall, so that when I come to give up my life, my head may be laid on Thy threshold.
6. If I were to run counter to Thy good pleasure, I should be niggardly and ungenerous. Ask of me my soul, and Thy command shall be obeyed.
7. I am immersed in the ocean of Thy Love, (and) shun all mankind, (just as) a man flees from a foe, who holds an arrow in his bow.
8. People are bewildered by Thee, and indeed it is an occasion for surprise that they should see the Moon on the earth, for the Moon's place is in the sky.
9. If Thou wert to measure Thy waist and Thy hair in a hundred different ways, Thy waist would prove slenderer than a hair, and Thy hair would reach Thy waist.
10. (Even the menace) of the sword could not make me turn away my heart from Thee, and, if Thou shouldst blind me, my desire for Thee would still be the same. 5.
11. Sa'di, like Farhad, will leave the world (=die) with bitter regret; but his sweet lamentations (=love poetry) will last as long as the world endures. 6.



- 
4. The poet plays here on the double meaning of *mardum*. Fairies were supposed to be usually invisible to mortals, though they sometimes displayed their beauty to entice them to their doom.
  5. *Mil* was a red hot iron used in blinding offenders. The pun on *mil* and *mail* is obvious.
  6. The word play in this line is particularly clever.

1. My sweet sleep, dear boy, has become a trick of the imagination: the ready cash of my life's hope has been (wasted) in the quest of Union. 1.
2. If Love for Her had not overcome my patience and wisdom, why should the latter have been overpowered, and the former trampled under foot (=exhausted)?
3. It would not be strange if Thy Union were forbidden me; but it is a matter for wonder that the shedding of my blood should be lawful for Thee.
4. If the Sun's rays turn a crescent to a full moon, why has the full moon of my body (=phenomenal existence) become a crescent through beholding Thee. 2.
5. It is fitting that Thou, who hast a thousand Josephs as slaves to (minister to) Thy dignity and affluence, should demand the kingship of the heart's empire of Egypt. 3.
6. Do not think it strange if I should emit a cry of rapture from my heart; for, when the fire of the heart flares up, it can no longer exercise patience.
7. If Sa'di should take a look at Thee, do not suspect him of evil; for he is not in love with tresses and moles, as is the custom of other folk. 4.



- 
1. His sleep has become an idle fancy i.e. he cannot sleep because he is separated from the Beloved, and has failed to realise his hope of Union.
  2. By "the full moon of his body" is meant his hale and hearty frame, and by "his body becoming a crescent" he implies that it is emaciated. *Nazar* also means "love".
  3. Joseph was ruler of Egypt under the Pharaohs and a type of manly beauty. The meaning is, "it is fitting that Thou, who art loved by every soul, shouldst claim the empire of my heart; for Joseph possessed the empire of Egypt, whereas a thousand like Joseph are Thy slaves".
  4. In other words his love is spiritual not material.

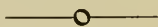
1. My heart will not renounce its passion for the Beloved: it cannot pursue the way of sensible folk.
2. O God! release our souls from the calamity of Love; for they will not abandon this business (of their own accord).
3. I keep on burning (with Love), and trying to make the best of the situation; but it is (only) patience that can prevent me from violating the secrets (of Love). 1.
4. My infirm body, crushed under the weight of Heaven's tyranny, cannot support the additional load of the Beloved's cruelty. 2.
5. It behoves the Beloved not to pretend to be on terms of affection with Her lover, if She does not lift the burden of sorrow from his heart.
6. If She, in fulfilment of Her promise, allows me to embrace Her, what would it avail, unless She destroys me altogether (=deprives me entirely of reason and self control)? 3.
7. Sa'di is consumed in the fire of Hell through Her absence; but still he does not lose hope of the joy of seeing Her.



1. A cypress like you is needed to adorn the garden, and it would be fitting if there were no (other) cypress in the park. 1.
  2. Reason cannot conceive, nor imagination fancy, that, from human seed, such a child (as Thou) could be born.
- 
1. Literally this sentence runs, "keep the veil from being lifted off the face of my secrets".
  2. *Basarbār* is literally an additional load, which is carried on the head.
  3. True love of God involves complete loss of self in *fanā*.
  1. *Bāghistān* means the vineyards and gardens, or parks, that surround a palace.



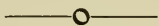
3. Thy ruby lips have stolen so many lover's hearts, that now, in the whole city, there is not one left for them to plunder.
4. Every one else has some craze, or desire, while I am but an obedient slave. So let us see what the Beloved orders, (and I will obey).
5. If my head (=life) should some day fall (=be sacrificed) at Her lovely feet, it would be easy (of accomplishment); but I fear She will not defile Her hands (with my blood).
6. In very truth I do not want the world without the Beloved; for what use would it be, if my heart were distracted.
7. There is many a head, which is striking against the (Beloved's) door, like a knocker, through this passion (for Her). Let us see to whom Her door will be opened by auspicious Fortune!
8. I fear that (my) Leilah will always be inclined to treat (Her) Majnun unkindly, till the blood of his heart is poured from his eyes. 2.
9. That obdurate hard hearted (Beloved) feels no pity for Her wounded (lover), (though) perhaps on Her return She may take compassion on him when he is dead..
10. O Cup-bearer! give (me wine), and take from this world all the joy it can give; for this life is not lasting and this age is transitory. 3.
11. People say, "O Sa'di! why do you not refrain from Love"? (but) I am drunk (with Love's wine), and a man must be sober to adopt this course.



—83—

1. The moment when that walking cypress (=graceful figure) returned through my door, the spirit, you might truly say, came back to my body.
- 
2. By Leilah and Majnun are meant the Beloved, and Her lover, the poet.
  3. The cup-bearer is the Beloved, and the sense is "let me have all the spiritual joy that is possible in this brief life".

2. And auspicious Fortune, which used to be inimical to me, re-entered my door in the morning in a conciliatory spirt.
3. The Friend came back to me, and the enemy collapsed (helplessly, like one crushed) by misfortune. The breeze of Spring has returned in spite of the Autumn. 1.
4. I had aged through the tyranny of fate, and Time's revolution; but now my hoary head has become rejuvenated. 2.
5. Congratulate me, O my soul! for (the time of) distress has passed away: be not cast down, O my body! for life has returned to you.
6. I cannot believe my good Fortune that that cruel, harsh, Mistress, has returned through my door in a kindly frame of mind.
7. O Solace of my soul! as soon as Thou didst return through the gate-way of the invisible world, every one renounced any desire he may have cherished in his mind. 3.
8. The love of Thy face is forbidden to all but Sa'di; for he, on account of his passion for Thee, has given up every one in the world.
9. O friends! do not find fault with, or reproach me; for this is a story I cannot help telling.



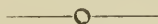
—84—

1. Behold the sweet mouth of that mischievous darling! Look at the pearls twixt Her ruby- red, sugar-scattering, lips!
- 
1. The spring-breeze is a symbol for the Beloved, because it refreshes the soul. By Autumn is meant the enemy, or, in other words, man's evil passions, which veil him from God.
  2. This may be a later Ode, as Sa'di speaks of himself as aged and hoary headed.
  3. i.e. every one became selfless, and lost his own will in that of the Beloved.

2. Behold the garden of Her cheeks full of jonquils, violets, and pomegranates, which is the heart's pleasure ground.! 1.
3. She carries off from us a thousand hearts by a single glance; (but what wonder, for) observe the lustre of Her face and the splendour of Her beauty! 2.
4. Although trouble is rare in the reign of our just king; (yet) look at those drunken (=languorous) eyes of Hers, and the murderous glances (they shoot forth). 3.
5. Today the Beloved's face is far lovelier than it was yesterday; (but) consider how much worse my love affair is this year than last.
6. Observe (how) hyacinths are arranged over a deep red (*sūrī*) rose: see (how) ambergris is scattered round a jasmine bed! 4
7. The moment She lets down the curls of Her disordered hair, you will see a hundred hearts (laid low) beneath Her robber tresses. 5 .
8. Listen to Her (sweet) speech, (though I know that She indeed will not speak to any one by reason of Her arrogance), and watch Her (graceful) gait.

1. Cf. the lines in R. Allison's *An Howre's Recreation in Music* (1606);—  
     "There is a garden in her face,  
     "Where roses and white lilies grow.  
     "A heavenly Paradise is that place,  
     "Wherein all pleasant fruits do grow.
2. The word play in this line is exceedingly clever. The line may also be translated thus; "In exchange for a single look She takes from us a thousand hearts, (and what wonder, for) observe Her solvency, and the briskness of Her market"!
3. This is a subtle compliment to the reigning Prince of Fars, who may have been the Atabeg, Abu Bakr (1226—60), Sa'di's patron. He implies that the Beloved is the only source of trouble in the whole kingdom.
4. i.e. Her block scented ringlets surround Her pink and white face.
5. *Tarrār* is used because Her tresses steal men's hearts by their charm. It is interesting to note that *tirār* is the plural of *turrah* (=ringlet), while *tarrār* means a cut purse.

9. The pearl casquet enclosed within that boy's twin carnelian lips is a treasure; (but) look at the snake that lies coiled over it! 6.
10. Her eyes with the sword of their murderous relentless glances have conquered a whole city, (so) consider the power of (those) languorous orbs. 7.
11. Yesterday Her glance said to me, "O Sa'di! I am Thine"! (but) observe once more these false blandishments of Hers!



—85—

1. What scheme can I devise to make an impression on Thee? Where can I go to rid my heart of (Love for) Thee?
2. I have lost caste in men's eyes, (but) it is not possible for my impudent eyes to avoid making love.
3. My weak heart has not the power to make Patience a shield against the arrows of Thy love.
4. When Thou hearest of my life's bitterness, break into smiles; for if Thou wert to smile, the world would become sweet. 1.
5. If Thou shouldst pass by Thy wounded (=heart-sick) lover, he would be restored to health: if Thou shouldst look upon Thy dead (=victim), he would come to life again.
6. The pen has shed tears by reason of my heart-rending (=pathetic) words (=poetry); for a blazing fire quickly kindles a reed. 2.

6. He means that the Beloved's pearly teeth are enclosed within red lips, which are surmounted by an incipient moustache.
7. *Bīmār* is often used to express the languorous eye of a Mistress. The pun on the double meaning of *bīmār* is obvious. Note a reference to the legend of a snake guarding treasure.
1. Cf. Whinfield's *Gulshani raz* line 753;—  
     "By a smile on his lips he cheers the soul".
2. The "tears of the pen" is an euphemism for ink.

7. Thy two languorous eyes subdue a whole city by one glance:  
Thy amorous ogling captivates a world by a single look.
8. If I should sit (moping) in a corner of my house by reason  
of Thy cruelty, Thy image would ruthlessly drive me from  
door and roof. 3.
9. Do not act as Thou art doing; for the day of Thy beauty will  
come to an end, if Sa'di should some night grip the skirt  
of the dawn with the hand of prayer. 4.

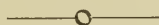


—86—

1. Does any one desert his Beloved, save he, whose heart is  
harder than a stone?
2. Who can say that he knows any thing of the reality of Love?  
He is a liar (for saying so), if he is conscious of self. 1.
3. God forbid that he, who regards the Beloved with purity of  
heart, should care ought for the Here and Hereafter! 2.
4. We shall perish in the desert of Love, so where is the man,  
who desires to undertake the journey in our company? 3.
5. Though an arrow should menace him in front, and a sword  
from behind, he is not a (real) lover, who is concerned about  
the danger (to his life)

- 
3. i.e. Thy image would haunt me and allow me no rest.
  4. i.e. if he prays all night to God. Prayers at dawn are sup-  
posed to be specially efficacious. The idea may be that, if  
Sa'di prays at dawn, all his wishes will be granted, and  
consequently there would be no further need for the Beloved  
to manifest Her *jamāl* (=mercy and kindness).
  1. Sa'di means that no one can comprehend the mysteries of  
Divine Love, who is not selfless.
  2. As Nicholson observes "the phenomenal world and even Hea-  
ven, so far as it rests upon a phenomenal basis is an obsta-  
cle to Union with the Absolute" (Divani Shamsi Tabriz ii-12.
  3. By *halāk būdan* is meant "dying to self".

6. And (even) if Paradise were painted (in glowing colours) for the Gnostic, it would not be proper for him to look at anything but the Beloved.
7. Among the chattles that are scattered at the feet of sweet-hearts, I have a head (=life) to offer; but I know not what Her wish may be (on the subject).
8. It would be a pity for the Beloved to set Her feet on the dust. Why does She not walk over our heads and eyes.?
9. The common herd reproach me for being a lover all my life; (but) what fault, pray, is it on Sa'di's part to practise this virtue?
10. May it be forbidden him to cast a glance at Thy face, who has another sweet-heart besides Thee in the whole world.



— 87 —

1. Does any one (voluntarily) abandon his country and friends? (But) of course he must do so, when Fortune turns against him.
  2. I do not blame a faint-heart, who cannot endure the pain inflicted by the Rose, if he shuns (the prick of) the thorn. 1.
  3. If one who is fighting with the enemy, fails in stratagem, he must perforce take to his heels like one reduced to helplessness.
  4. The bird of my heart has become thirsty (=longs) for the water (=keen edge) of the sword of doom. How long must it wallow, half dead, in its blood?
  5. What resource remains for one (crushed) under the stone of misfortune, save to roll from side to side like a wounded snake?
- 
1. "Rose" may mean the reigning Prince of Fars, whose anger the friend had incurred, and "thorn" the punishment he evaded by exile.



6. I have no heart left on account of the quantity of blood, which is poured from it, and flows back into my two ruby-raining eyes. 2.
7. Although Sa'di has become wearied of his country on account of his loneliness, do not imagine that he will (ever) really turn away from (=desert) his friend. 3.



—88—

1. That saucy silver (=delicate) bodied Sweetheart will eventually be the death of me; (for) She will snuff me out some day in the assembly like a burnt out candle.
  2. If She were to walk along with graceful gait, She would steal away a thousand hearts: were She to fight vengefully, She would slay a thousand bodies (=people).
  3. Although the Water of Life is in Her mouth and lips, it would not surprise me if that mouth and those lips were to prove the death of me.
  4. If an antagonist were to make a stand against Her, he would become a captive to Her Love, and, if he should flee, Her absence would hunt him down and slay him
  5. How will the calamity of Love, that can slay the mountain-piercing Farhad, spare me, who have not the strength of a straw. 1.
- 
2. He means that the blood from his heart turns into tears, and that therefore his heart is pulseless. *Yāqūt-bār* -shedding blood-stained tears, a sign of intense grief. *Kih* in the second hemistich = "and".
  3. By *wahshat* is meant the feeling of loneliness and the distress caused thereby. Cf. the French *être désolé*.  
N.B. This Ode appears to have been written by Sa'di in a fit of depression, occasioned by the exile of one of his patrons from Shiraz for whom he professes profound attachment.
  1. *Kah* (=straw) and *kuh* (=mountain, which are written alike in Persian, are often opposed.

6. People chide me, advising me to abandon Love; (but), if Love does not kill me on the spot, these words would.
7. If, according to the Divine Law, an idol worshipper must die, what need is there to execute me; for the Idol (=Beloved) herself will slay me. 2.
8. I complained to a friend of Her saucy eyes, and he replied that it would not be strange, if a drunken swordsman slew me. 3.
9. Jealousy will soon put an end to my existence, because the Friend associated for a moment with strangers. 4.
10. She said with a smile, "O Sa'di! I am the light of the assembly (=circle of Mystics), what do I care if a moth should commit suicide (in my flame)."?



— 89 —

1. Let down Thy tresses, so that they may fall in such disorder, that the tumult (excited by) the beauty of Thy face may convulse the world.!
  2. If Thou wert to flit, fairy like, across people's mind, it would occasion a turmoil in the bodies of (=among) human beings.
  3. My heart has fallen a victim to Thy (charms). Lend it a helping hand, Beloved! Do not throw it down (=destroy it), for such a heart is rarely found.
  4. That poor wretch, who has drawn the sword of his glance (=looked) at Thy face, will surely be shot down, like me, by the arrow of Thy cruelty. 1.
- 
2. Idolatry was condemned as an unpardonable sin in the Quran (Surah ii—51—116).
  3. By *masti teghzan* are meant the Beloved's languorous eyes, which flash forth amorous glances.
  4. *Aghyār* = those who are not initiated in the mysteries of Divine Love.
  1. *Muhkam uftādan* is an unusual phrase, which literally means "to fall down flat".

5. Do not break my heart; for it is the casquet that holds Thy hidden secrets, (and) I fear lest these may fall into the hands of one who is not to be trusted. 2.
6. The time has come for Thee to approach me, and place Thy lips on mine. How long must I suffer agony in my quest of Thee? 3.
7. O Sa'di! endure with patience the wounds (inflicted) by the Beloved's cruelty, till the chance of securing a balm for them befalls you.



—90—

1. Do not fall asleep; for, if Thou didst happen to see a vision of Thyself in a dream, it would deprive Thine eyes of sleep.
2. The power of my endurance and the extent of my patience have reached their limits. Delay no longer (to come to me); for the duration of all this (endurance and patience) is not everlasting.
3. What traveller's souvenir is more acceptable than the sight of one's friends? Come to me (then )Thyself; for I want nothing else.
4. Although there are many Beauties in the world, (there are none to equal Thee, for) after the Sun rises the stars do not appear.

- 
2. The heart is a mirror, which reflects the Divine attributes. Cf. Divani Shamsi Tabriz Ode xxviii—2 (Nicholson's edition);—

*guft ki ʔn khānahe dil pur hamah naqsh ast chirā?*

*guftam kīn 'aksi tu ast ay naqshi tu shama'i chighil.*

*Mahram* literally means "one who enjoy's free access to the *haram*", and hence a confidant".

3. *Dam bar dam uftādan* literally = to pant or gasp from exhaustion".

5. The tire woman gave up painting Thy face; for she was ashamed to adorn the Sun. 1.
6. You will never see in the (whole) world a Sweetheart endowed with the grace of my Beloved, who practises hostility (towards Her lovers), and yet augments Love (in their hearts).
7. It is not only the living who feel love and affection for Thee; for even the dead man's spirit is revived by Thy breath. 2.
8. I do not grudge (spending) all I possess in (prosecuting) Thy quest; (for) of what value is a heart, or of what account is a soul (in such a ploy)?
9. The why and the wherefore do not come within the purview of the afflicted lover, but only (unquestioned) obedience to the Beloved's commands.
10. If the sighs from Sa'di's breast could only reach the presence of the Friend, to say nothing of affecting Her, they would even move the enemy to pity.

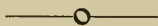


—91—

1. Surely the morning zephyr exhales the fragrance of my Beloved; for it affords solace to my expectant heart. 1.
2. The tulip and the rose are lying at the feet of the cypress: perchance it possesses the (graceful) characteristics of my own Beloved's figure.
3. Ask not from me the track of the way to safety; for Love holds the reins of my will, which lacks the power of control. 2

- 
1. i.e. it was a hopeless task for her to try to enhance the Beloved's beauty.
  2. An allusion to the quickening breath of Jesus, which is called *Rūh ullāhi* (Quran *Surah* iv. 169).
  1. By the Beloved's fragrance is meant Divine inspiration.
  2. i.e. I cannot guide you on the road to safety, as Love forces me to take another route.

4. O rose and O fresh orange-flower! your cheeks do not possess the freshness of my rose, nor the fragrance of my orange-flower (=the Beloved). 3.
5. My head can never lie on the pillow of peace again, (consumed as) my poor brain is with this desire (for Union).
6. I have vainly spent my life in thinking of Her, while She has no consideration for me, or for my fate.
7. Surely the sighs of my heart have reduced me to the last extremity. O God! by whose favour will my distress be relieved? 4.
8. Beneath Thy load Sa'di is reduced to despair like an ass in the mire; (but) is Thy heart untouched by the thought that it is Thy burden (of Love) the poor wretch bears?



— 92 —

1. What can I throw at Thy feet that would be worthy of Thine acceptance? (Even) my life would not be a fitting offering to lay there.
2. Happy is the face that faces(=looks on) Thee for ever; but this can only happen when it is Thy good pleasure.
3. There is not an atom in the whole of my poor body that is not devoted to Thy Love. 1.
4. Since Thou, O graceful cypress, hast been planted in my heart, I do not wish anyone (else) to occupy Thy place (there).
5. I swear by Thy love, that if bricks were made from my clay, my affection and love for Thee would still continue the same in my heart.

---

3. Literally = "are you one whose cheeks possess" etc.

4. Literally = "what skirt of favour will hold my dust"?

1. There is an ingenious pun in this line, as *zarrahe mu'allaq ba hawāi tu* also means "the mote that is suspended in Thy ether".

6. Our aspiration is to die in the prosecution of Thy love-affair. We have no fear of death, since Thou livest eternally. 2.
7. O lamp of Chigil! if I were to burn moth-like in Thy presence, it would be my fault and not Thine. 3.
8. It would (indeed) be strange for one, who has seen Thee and heard Thy conversation, not to be desirous all his life of communion with Thee. 4.
9. The lamentations of heart-afflicted lovers, that are the outcome of their pain, affect them pleasantly, especially if it be a pain, for which there is hope of a cure at Thy hands.
10. Sa'di's ambition would not be realised by the empire of the whole world. The sovereignty that would satisfy him consists in being Thy beggar. 5.
11. For ages the worship point of Mystics will be (fixed) on the ground, which has been trodden by the soles of Thy feet. 6.



— 93 —

1. This is not a night when any thing can find room between us. I swear by the dust of Thy feet that not even a particle of ether shall be contained (between us).
2. Doff Thy crown of arrogance and pride, (and) loosen Thy girdle; for I have never seen a cypress (=graceful figure) like Thee that could be contained in a tunic.

2. i.e. by dying to self he lives eternally in God.
3. Cf. Divan Shamsi Tabriz Ode xxviii—2 (Nicholson's edition); *guftam kīn'aksi tu ast ay rukhi tu sham'i Chigil*, which means, according to Nicholson, "the radiant beauty of Thy face illumines even Chigil in Turkestan, the home of beauty".
4. By *liqā* (literally =meeting face to face) the poet seems to mean intimate communion (*khilwat*) with God.
5. By *gadā*, which is opposed to *pādshāhī*, is meant a poor man in an esoteric sense, "who wills, knows, and desires nothing".
6. This verse is copied by Hafiz, who transposes the couplets.



3. Ask me not for an account of our separation on the night of Union. Whose reproach can intrude on the privacy of our reconciliation?
4. Do not offer me sugar (=sweets), nor scatter roses at our place of meeting; for it is not fitting that anything should intervene between us (to mar our joy).
5. The happiness of Waisa and Ramin had no need of roses (to enhance it). What room was there for sugar (=sweets) between Khusru and Shirin? 1.
6. When the tumult of Love supervenes, Reason is dethroned. How can two kings find room (to reign) in one empire?
7. There is no longer any scope in Sa'di's mind for music and song. Is there a chance (then) for a pious man's advice to get a footing there again? 2.

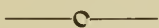


—94—

1. A wise man ought to avoid Love; but to my nature Wisdom is repugnant.
2. He, who has a heart adorned with spiritual Reality, would cast both the Here and Hereafter at the Beloved's feet, if he possessed them. 1.
3. If a flood of reproach should overtake him, the frenzied (lover) has no fear, and, if the arrows of misfortune should rain on (=assail) him, the mad (wooer) would not avoid them.

- 
1. The pun on the double meaning of Shakar may be noted. Shakar was the name of Shirin's rival in the affections of Khusru.
  2. i.e. Sa'di is so absorbed in the rapture of Love that he has no inclination to listen to music, much less to the advice of pious well-wishers.
  1. *Yake* is here used to mean the Beloved. *Ārāstahe m'ani* = "endowed with the knowledge of spiritual truth".

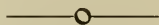
4. Anyhow I am not alone in the desert of Passion; for the love of Her sweet lips excites many a tumult (in the world).
5. With Fortune in arms against me, what device can I have recourse to in order to enjoy the fruits of Thy Union? (But) a beggar is helpless, however much he may strive.
6. It would be a kindness on Thy part to call me (to Thee): it would be just for Thee to drive me away. He who shuns Thy chiding is not worthy of Thy Love
7. Since I have attached my heart to Thee, I have closed the road (thither) to everyone (else). Wherever Thou sittest down, many is the tumult that rises up.
8. Sa'di will never take his eyes off Thy face, and if Thou shouldst turn Thy face from him, he would still cling to Thy skirt.



—95—

1. This is the time when weakness (=helplessness) supervenes, and strength departs, and the power of the poet's sweet utterance wanes.
2. All of a sudden the blast of Autumn comes, and sweeps away all this brilliance and beauty that you see from the wild rose-bush.
3. My feet will soon lose their power of motion. Happy is he, who is circumspect, and treads the path of virtue.
4. God knows that, if I should weep (over my wasted opportunities), a stream would run from my eyes, till the day when the water, that has flowed away, returns to the river-bed (=for ever).
5. How can I hope for Paradise with such a (scanty) stock of (good) works to my credit? Who would allow the devil to enter Heaven?
6. All Sa'di's stock in trade consists in his sweet poetry, and this will survive him. I do not know what will go (=what he will take) with him.

7. (But) what is the use of all this poetry and eloquence to me, who have been burning all my life like aloes, so that their fragrance might pervade the world? 1.



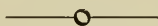
1. O charming Mistress! O heart-ravishing Moon (=sweetheart)! One can do without everyone else; but he cannot dispense with Thee.
2. Since Thy image has been imprinted on my sincere heart, there is no room left for any other idea in my mind.
3. People reproach me saying, “how long will you run after Beauties”? (But) how should anyone, whom they take captive, fail to follow them like slaves?
4. He who is bound in the chain of Thy tresses, does not quickly get free. It takes a long time, and a great effort, for anyone who has sunk in pitch, to extricate himself. 1.
5. If a sweet-heart with a graceful figure and silvery (=delicate) limbs like Thine should pass by, he who does not look at Her, must be dead or blind.
6. If I do not mention the Beloved’s name, (it does not matter, for), who is there that resembles Her, (and), it goes without saying that one, who is peerless, must practise arrogance.
7. The beautiful figure of the cypress, on which so much praise is lavished, (although) apparently lofty, is in reality low (in stature when compared with Her).

---

N.B. In this devotional Ode Sa’di deplotes his waning powers, and expresses remorse for his wasted life.

1. The poet means that the anguish of Love has found expression in his poetry, which has world wide circulation, but brings him no advantage.
1. “The chains of the Beloved’s tresses” may be taken here to mean phenomena which veil God from man.

8. Everyone, who is in quest of Thee, will not shrink from the sword, and he, who is in love with Thee, will not be turned aside by arrows.
9. Let me imprint kisses, slave-wise, on Thy feet, and, if my life be forfeited in this desire, do not blame a helpless (wretch).
10. O Sa'di! if your life and property be spent in (the quest of) Union, the price would be a paltry one for you to pay for such a high honor.
11. Although Thou art independent of us, and art in need of noone, nevertheless we seek support from Thee (alone), and lack all else.

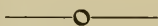


— 97 —

1. O Patience! be firm; for my Beloved has broken Her pact. I am undone and have failed to win my sweet-heart.
2. (Anguished) sighs have risen from my heart, and my eyes have become suffused with blood. My God! what have I done that the Beloved should refuse me Her companionship.
3. In my love for the Beloved I grudge neither gold nor silver; but it is tears and anguish that companion me. 1.
4. The Beloved had no pity on my bow-like form, but darted away suddenly from my side like an arrow. 2.
5. For a whole life-time I placed the face of adoration on the Beloved's threshold. I thought that perhaps She might open a door for me (to Her heart), but (instead of that) She closed it. 3.

- 
1. It will be noticed that *ābi chashm* is appropriate to *sīm*, and *ātashī dīl* to *zar*.
  2. *Hamchūn kamān* = "bent down with grief".
  3. By *rūe ta'bbud nihādan* is meant "to prostrate oneself (before God) in adoration".

6. Does an enemy act as Thou hast done towards a friend?  
In short, is he a (true) friend, who is on friendly terms with the foe?
7. O Sa'di! since the perfidy of your Beloved has been established, break off hope in your heart, for She has broken Her pact (with you).



— 98 —

1. Every night I plan fresh schemes, and new designs, to escape from Thee on the morrow to some other place. 1.
2. (But) in the morning, when I place one foot outside Thy house, my loyalty does not permit me to set the other (there).
3. Every one longs for something, and yearns for someone; (but) we desire nothing but Thee,
4. Because no other face or figure is ever pictured with such clearness as Thine in the mirror of my imagination.
5. There was (once) a Wamiq who was madly in love with an Azra. Today Thou and I are (like) a second Wamiq and Azra. 2.
6. It is the season when the rose and the hyacinth bloom in the desert, (and) people have fared forth, each party to a different pleasure ground,
7. (So) come out in the morning (with us) to enjoy a promenade in the garden, since we cannot dispense with Thy company to take part in any other amusement.
8. Every morning a (fresh) grief confronts me through the revolution of Time, (and) I say to myself, "must I add this to my other sorrowš"?

---

1. i.e. away from Thy cruelty.

2. Wamiq and Azra were the hero and heroine of a well known Romance no longer extant, based on a Pahlavi original, and first versified in Persian by Unsurī, and later by Fasīhī of Jurjān.

9. Again I say "lay it there" (=add this grief to my former sorrows), for all this revolution of the sphere (=earthly life) comes to naught. O Sa'di! have patience today, and for one more tomorrow. 3.

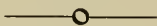


— 99 —

1. He is highly favoured by Fortune, through whose door Thou returnest. Come, ah, come! for Thou wouldst be welcome. Where art Thou now? 1.
  2. Why didst Thou show that face (of Thine), away from which peace of mind is unimaginable, and displayest it not again?
  3. What have I done that Thou dost not open to my face again the double-lidded doors of Thy saucy heart-entrancing eyes?
  4. Whether Thou carest for us, or art unsympathetic towards us, I shall not be faithless and forsake Thee.
  5. The wine of Thy Union has been in the throat of my soul from Eternity. Even now I am still intoxicated with that cup of (Divine) Love. 2.
  6. He, who loses his wounded (=broken) heart in Thy street, will surely find it again by the light of Thy face. 3.
  7. It certainly behoves Thee to move to another city; for there is no heart still left in this city for Thee to ravish.
- 
3. This verse carries out the idea of the previous line. The meaning is "bear the new sorrows like the old, since life is all vanity, and will soon be over".
    1. i.e. where art Thou hiding once more from me?
    2. The soul was united with God before Creation. The meaning is that the soul is still conscious of its pre-existence (Cf. Plato's doctrine of reminiscence), and of being loved by God before its descent to this earth.
    3. The Mystic, who loses his (phenomenal) self in God, will see his true self by the light of Divine Reality.



8. The common herd (=uninitiated) reproach the Mystic, (saying), "why do you not refrain from this (vain) desire, and control your (way-ward) nature"?"
9. (I reply) "O sober one! if you did but taste the sweetness of intoxication, you would not think again of temperance".
10. "If, like Sa'di, you were given a morsel from this door, you would never relinquish the habit of begging: so be off (and leave me alone)". 4.



—<sup>b</sup>100—

1. The garden cypress feels abashed before Her lofty stature: Her noose-like curls are for ever capturing prey. 1.
  2. The zephyr became angry when it saw the tree of Her (graceful) figure, and tore up by the roots every cypress that grew in the orchard.
  3. Surely it is in vain that the Sun boasts of comparison with Her! How dares the new moon aspire to be the horse-shoe of Her steed?
  4. My weak frame is so helpless that it is incapable of cure by counsel or restraint.
  5. If I had (sufficient) firmness of purpose to disengage my heart from the Friend, I should not hear such disagreeable language (=reproaches) from the enemy.
  6. Sa'di's sweet words(=poetry) produce no effect on Thee. There are many parrots(=eloquent poets), like him, who are as flies before Thy candy. 2.
- 
4. By "morsel from this door" is meant Divine grace that is vouchsafed to the earnest seeker after Truth.
  1. "The heart entangled in the Beloved's tresses here typifies the lover spell-bound in contemplation of the mysterious beauty of God" (Nicholson's Divani Shamsi Tabriz xxi—4)
  2. The poet means that he cannot hope to move the Beloved by the charm of his poetry, and the efforts of other poets, who flock round Her like flies on candy, are equally vain.

7. Refrain from exercising cruelty and oppression (against Thy lovers); for Thou art the Queen of beauty. Beware of the beggar and his suppliant hands! 3.



— 101 —

1. Pleasant is the pain for which there is a hope of cure: the wilderness which has an end does not seem long.
2. If you are in love with the bow of the Beloved's eye-brows, it is your duty to make your life a shield against its rain of arrows.
3. The lover who yearns for the Rose-garden, must needs put up with the gardener. 1.
4. May the winning of Union with the Soul of the world be forbidden to him, who pays any regard to this world, or to his own soul! 2.
5. One should not turn away in despair from the (quest of the) Ka'bah. Why, it is only a paltry sacrifice for us to perish in its wilderness! 3.
6. Although I am stupid and foolish, this much I know, (namely), that my glass is no match for Her anvil.
7. But in spite of all Her faults, one bears with the dear Beloved, so how can Her separation not be endured?
8. If a thousand arrows should assail me at Thy hands, it would be wrong for me to flicker even an eye-lash at their points.
9. The rival(=enemy), who fears for his own life, only indulges in empty boasts of love for the Friend.

- 
3. The Beloved is compared to an earthly ruler, and Her lovers to beggars or suppliants at his court. She is warned not to be harsh to them, or She will incur the Divine displeasure.
  1. Rose garden here typifies the Beloved, and by the gardener are meant wordly illusions, which veil man from God.
  2. By *jāni jehān* is meant God.
  3. A reference to the perils involved in the pilgrim's journey to Mecca.

10. Do not expect prudence and understanding from a philosopher, who has lost his heart, and become helpless.
11. (Even) if it were possible (to see) a rose like Thy face in the world, do not hope to find a nightingale like Sa'di (to sing its praise).



— 102 —

1. O friend! your life is precious, (so) make the best of it, (and) carry off from its polo-field any ball of good deeds that falls within your power.
2. How long will dominion last? For the upshot (= point) is this that (even) Heaven in spite of all its power will not last for ever.
3. It is only God almighty, the eternal Lord of might, whose everlasting kingdom suffers no change.
4. This life of ours is a subject for tears (= pitiful), for like a rose-bud, its smiling lips last only a short while.
5. Mother nature does not give its child a mouthful (= sip) of milk without sucking his life blood another time.
6. You possess knowledge, and a stock of (earthly) goods. (But) what could be better than eternal felicity? (So) give up (the one) and take (the other).
7. Fortunate is he, who today (= in this life) heals the pain of a wounded heart; for after his death he will not be able to cure it.
8. He, who does not scatter grain on the earth during the winter cannot expect to reap the harvest in the summer.
9. Clutch the skirt of (= become a disciple of) Perfect Men (= saints), and be not apprehensive; for, whoever associates with Noah, need have no fear of the Deluge.
10. May you be fortunate! and, to tell the truth, he is fortunate, whose end is praise-worthy

11. If you erect a building to live in, well and good; but, if it is only to use as a temporary lodging, do not trouble to furnish it. 1.
12. Sa'di's *metier* is to give advice. How can he help it? He has musk, and is unable to conceal it.



— 103 —

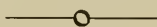
1. What a miracle (of delight) that graceful figure is in one's embrace. The wine of Salsabil flows from that fountain of life (= Her lips). 1.
2. Whose minion (=Beloved) is that sweetheart, who has made us Her servants and devoted slaves?
3. She is a fairy-faced darling, through the spell of whose eyes my eyes were deprived of sleep last night.
4. She (=the Beloved) is not always recurring to my memory for indeed She is never forgotten.
5. If She should shed my blood, may it be permitted Her! For it is pleasanter that my head should roll at Her feet than remain on my shoulders.
6. Our admonisher has no sense. Go and tell him to mind his own business.
7. A drum under a blanket cannot be hidden from people, nor fire under a snood of fine muslin. 2.
8. Come to me, O friend! and if the enemy should see (us together), what can he do? Let him look and boil with rage.

---

N.B. This is a didactic Ode in Sa'di's happiest vein.

1. He refers to the world as a temporary place of sojourn on the road to Eternity.
1. *Salsabīl* is a river, or spring, of wine in Paradise, which is mentioned in the Quran (Surah Lxxvi—10)
2. Sa'di means that as a blanket cannot deaden the sound of a drum, so his love for Her cannot elude discovery by any subterfuge. *Duhul zeri gīlīm pinhān kardan* is a proverb which means "to try and conceal what is obvious".

9. Thou art indifferent to us, though we are Thy companions. We cry out (in pain), (but) Thou art silent. 3.
10. Ask for a description of Thy beauty from someone else; for Sa'di is too dazed and bewildered by Thee (to reply).



— 104 —

1. Whether Thou acceptest me (as Thy lover), or drivest me away from Thy presence, I will not turn away from Thee even at the sacrifice of my life.
2. Thou knowest best whether Thou shouldst cherish, or afflict me. Do whatever seems good to Thee in accordance with Thine enlightened judgment.
3. I derive no benefit from the advice of strangers, for I am content to endure illtreatment at the hands of my own tyrannical (Beloved). 1.
4. Although to cast a look in our direction would be a favour and a meritorious deed (on Thy part), still Thou wouldst cherish (thereby) Thy slave and servant. 2.
5. Even if Thou shouldst imperatively prohibit my seeing Thee face to face, I will never permit the image of Thy face to leave my mind.
6. The story of my patience in the absence of Thy face is best illustrated by the forbearance of the suckling child away from its mother's breast. 3.
7. Thou wouldst be quite justified in driving all mankind (=everyone) from Thy sight; for Thou wilt never see anyone endowed with Thy beauty of aspect.

3. By *hamrahe* is meant that God is omnipresent.
1. *Khwīsh* here may connote the meaning of "one who is in intimate communion with", as opposed to *begāneh* in the previous hemistich.
2. *Sawāb* is a good deed that deserves a recompense.
3. i.e. his impatience at the absence of the Beloved's face is like the inquietude of an infant away from its mothers breast.

8. I thought I would sacrifice my life for the love of Thy face, and then I felt ashamed at the paltriness of my offering.
9. It is out of the question that Thou shouldst entertain the idea of associating with Sa'di. What a foolish thought for me to have imagined.!
10. Do you know what this overpowering (feeling of) Love entails on me? It is just what the ant suffers from its load. 4.



— 105 —

1. If I am not to enjoy the world, what do I care for that dust-bin? I am the Eagle of magnanimity. I do not desire the crow's nest for my abode. 1.
2. If all my wishes were gratified, half a loaf would satisfy (all my desires), and if the course of my life is run, I do not want to be half dead.
3. I am lying, like the dog of the Companions of the cave, at the door of (Perfect) Men (=saints.) I do not wander from door to door, (and) have no use for the bones (I get there) 2.
4. The pearls of spiritual Reality are strung on the thread of form: I am not narrow-eyed (=covetous), like a needle, (so) the thread may be dispensed with (=broken for all I care).3

---

4. Literally *bar sar āward*, and *bar sar āmad* mean "what it brings on my head", and "what came on its head".

1. By *dunyā* are meant material joys. *Khākdān* is an expression used for the world.
2. The word *ustukhwān* is introduced here as being appropriate to *sāz*. The companions of the cave referred to were the Seven Sleepers of Ephesus (Quran xviii).
3. Thread is of course appropriate to needle. The poet means that he is not concerned with form (=phenomena), and that spiritual Reality is the only matter that is of any moment to him.



5. When sleep overtakes you, lay down your head at the base of the wall of poverty: it matters not if you have no ladder to climb to the terrace of wealth. 4.
6. When I have put greed aside, I do not require anyone's assistance. Since I have ceased to speak, I need no interpreter. 5.
7. How wonderful it is that my tumultuous passion has set the world on fire! (But) since I have fallen into the fire (of Love) myself, the world may cease to be (for all I care). 6
8. If I am to burn in Hell, let my vile body be consumed.! If I fail to enter Heaven, I don't care if there be no paradise!
9. If I am nothing in the garden of Paradise, it is no matter to me that even a dry leaf does not grow (there): if I am of no account in the sovereign's kingdom, what do I care if there is no watchman?
10. O Sa'di! what is the use of your obeisance at the gate of glory? Let not the dust of a defiled (worshipper) soil the Holy threshold.!



— 106 —

1. I am exalted to the heavens by reason of my good fortune; for I am one who has taken the road to the desert (of Love) in Thy company.
2. I have spent ages in Thy quest, seeking a means (to win Thee): I have wandered for years, devising some scheme to escape Thy cruelty.

4. i.e. be resigned to poverty, and do not hanker after riches.
5. *Pāe mardī gū makhīz* literally means, "let no helper arise".
6. He means that his love poetry has created a *furore* in the world.
7. i.e. he is unworthy to be even a dry leaf in the verdant glades of Paradise, or a watchman in the Sovereign's (=God's) kingdom.

N.B. This is another example of Sa'di's didactic Odes, but written in a pessimistic vein.

3. Today I have fully attained my aspiration: today my wishes have been fulfilled in accordance with the desire of my afflicted heart. 1.
4. How did I win Thee, O Ocean-reflecting drop? How didst Thou fall to my lot, O Thou morsel, that art beyond my capacity? 2.
5. A regal crown is on my dust soiled head: a royal pavilion is pitched on the beggar's plot of ground! 3.
6. I will not place any one else's balm on the sword-wound of Thy Love: I am a golden bowl, and I cannot be mended with glue. 4.
7. If Sa'di should gain the honey of Thy Union, it would not be ground for surprise, since he has been stung for years by the bee of Thy (bitter) speech.



— 107 —

1. Patience and the power of endurance are still possessed by him, who can go to sleep in the absence of his Beloved.
2. One cannot expect sleep from those eyes, which have been drowned in a flood of tears. 1.
3. Love's victim does not move of his own volition: another drags him along (as) with a fish-hook.

1. *Pāyam faro raft baganjīnahe kām* literally means "my foot has sunk deep in the treasure of desire".
2. The spiritual Director is compared to a drop that reflects the ocean of Being=the attributes of the Absolute.
3. Literally this line runs "a regal throne and yet the dust-soiled head: a royal pavilion and yet a beggar's plot of ground". In other words he has attained the utmost limit of happiness through Union.
4. i.e. the wound of Love must be cured by the Beloved herself.
1. Literally -"from whose head a flood has passed (or flowed)".

4. What can that man do, who is in bondage to the Love of a sweetheart, to avoid the cruelty of Her attendants? 2.
5. He who wants to approach a king's court must needs put up with (the rebuffs of) the door-keeper.
6. He has to accept whatever is offered him, bitter or sweet, date or thorn, poison or rose-sherbet.
7. This proverbial saying is current (*apropos* of my condition), namely, that the Tigris will not quench (the thirst of) the dropsical patient. 3.
8. The night of separation from the Beloved is pitch-black, however bright the moonlight may be. 4.
9. The afflicted lover's spirit may leave his body; (but) the seal (=imprint) of Love for the Beloved is never effaced from his soul).
10. O Sa'di! to whom can the sheep of sacrifice complain against its butcher? 5.



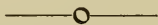
— 108 —

1. Let not the man, who cares for his own life, boast of his affection for the Beloved.
- 
2. By attendants or companions are meant worldly illusions, which veil God from man. The same idea is developed in the succeeding line.
  3. He means that nothing will satisfy his longing for the Beloved.
  4. The literal translation is, "although a thousand moonlights may appear to him".
  5. i.e. There is no appeal against the Beloved's cruelty. There is a reference here to the sacrifice of animals at the 'Idul-Azhā or 'Idi-Qurbān, which is founded on an injunction in the Quran (Surah xxii—33—38).
  1. Unless a man dies to self he cannot aspire to win the Beloved's love.

2. It is the physician, who is the cause of my pain, (so) from whom can I seek a cure or remedy for it?
3. Whoever has his head in Her noose cannot move save by Her orders.
4. What can the poor contemptible slave do but obey his master's commands.
5. It is inevitable that a passionate lover must bear with the reproaches of his friends.
6. (But) what difference does a shower of rain make to one who is drowning in the Red Sea?
7. The rose has reached its perfection, (so) let the nightingale, (its lover), plain. 2.
8. Although Reason has a thousand arguments (against yielding to passion), Love puts forward a claim to refute them.
9. To whomsoever's lot this arrow (of Love) has fallen, its point will rankle in his wound. 3.
10. He cries out like a weeping child whose hidden pain is not understood. 4.
11. Take care! do not discourse of Love, or, if you do, adduce a proof of it. 5.
12. The wise man does not enter the water without first ascertaining its depth. 6.
13. O Sa'di! if you are offered the Here and Hereafter in exchange for one moment of the Beloved's company, do not accept them.

- 
2. The rose has gitted the garden, and her lover, the nightingale, is left disconsolate.
  3. A reference to the ancient practise of drawing lots by arrows.
  4. The lover of God moans like an infant, which cannot explain what is the matter with it. In other words the lover cannot reveal the full measure of his sufferings.
  5. i.e. do not boast of your love, unless you can prove that you are a sincere lover.
  6. i.e. he does not embark on the quest of Union till he has counted the cost.

1. That sweetheart, in whose absence patience and peace of mind are impossible, has passed by, and dipped Her ten fingers in my blood.
2. She asked "how do you fare in your grief at the cruelty of Fate"? I replied "I am not one about whom it can be said, how I am."
3. From the time that Thy face became the worship point of my eyes, I am bearing patiently a sore weight of slander. 1.
4. Do not believe that I, who am like a broken down wall(=weak and helpless), have ever suffered cruelty from anyone save in Thy street.
5. When I write the particulars of the pain of Thy Love, there is danger of my pen catching fire through the burning(=anguish) of my heart.
6. (Pray) tell those, who deemed me sane and sober, to record this as evidence of my madness.
7. Uplift Thy sword (O Beloved!), (and say) that the life of Sa'di is Thine object, (and), if I should fail to lay my head at Thy feet, I should, indeed, be a despicable lover.



1. This is not a night on which the lover's eyes can go to sleep: the blessed denizens of Heaven never sleep in the garden of Paradise. 1.
2. The genial influence of the spring breeze revives the earth: he must indeed be a stone, whose heart is not quickened by the zephyr.

- 
1. Literally the second hemistich runs thus; "On account of the violence(=calumny) of tongues, I am like a pillar in endurance".
  1. He means that, as he is enjoying the Beloved's society, he cannot go to sleep.

3. I smell the scent of the lost Joseph (=the Beloved); (but), if I should say so, all would exclaim, "it is the old delusion"!
4. The lover is not one to listen to counsel: my pain is not one to be cured by the treatment of a physician.
5. People advise me to repent of caring for the Beloved; (but) that would not be repentance at all: nay, it would be a deadly sin.
6. O fellow travellers! keep your hands off me (=let me be), for I wish to sit posted at the Beloved's door.
7. O brother! regard the pain of Love, as the fire of Nimrod: to me this flame feels as it did to Abraham. 3.
8. If Thou wert to pass over his bones, when they were rotten, the dead would arise dancing (=joyfully) from the dust of the grave. 4.
9. I long for Thy Union, and dread separation from Thee: I have neither hope nor fear in regard to any thing in the world except these.
10. There is no cause for surprise at the victim, who lies slain at the door of the Beloved's tent: the wonder would be over one who survived, as to how he escaped in safety.

---

2. A reference to the story of Joseph in the Quran (Surah xii); "and when the company of travellers had gone forth (from Egypt), their father (Jacob) said verily I perceive the smell of Joseph. Were it not that ye think I dote (ye would believe me). They replied By God, Thou art surely in Thine old error"!

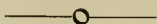
3. i.e. the fire of Love seems pleasant to him. There is a reference here to the story in the Quran (Surah xxi—68—69). According to the Muhammadan commentators, when Abraham was cast into the fiery furnace by Nimrod's orders, the fire miraculously lost its heat, and became an odoriferous air, while the pile changed to a pleasant meadow.

4. Cf. Tennyson's Mand;—

My dust would bear her and beat,  
Had it lain for a century dead".



11. O Sa'di! (true) Love and lust do not harmonise: the accursed Devil cannot approach the Angel choirs, singing God's praises. 5.



— 111 —

1. The load of separation from the Beloved weighs heavy on my heart: (I am ready to) go on; but the camel under my litter will not move. 1.
2. The camel flings down her load when she reaches the halting stage; (but) the load (of Love) on my heart is still the same, though I have to carry it for a hundred stages.
3. O Thou, who pullest the nose-string! exercise patience and go gently; for, while on one side Thou drawest me on, I am held on the other by the chains (of material desires). 2.
4. Weighed down under the load of cruelty, my love secrets exposed, a (long) journey in front, and my heart left behind: (under such circumstances) my condition is fraught with difficulty.
5. How can distance prove a bar to our friendship? Although absent in body, Thou art ever present in spirit before me.
6. Thou art my ultimate object, and the goal of my endeavour, and my desire. Until I reach Thee, I shall not withdraw the hand of Hope from Thy skirt.
7. How can my tongue forego Thy praise, or my mind cease to think of Thee, since Thou hast penetrated my veins and joints (=every atom of my body)?

---

5. *'Ishq* = spiritual Love, and *shahwat* = material Love. *Rajīm* (=“the pelted one”) is a name given to Satan in the Quran (Surah iii—31).

1. i.e. the spirit is willing, but the flesh is weak.
2. He appeals to the Beloved to deal gently with him in his struggle to free his soul from the bondage of worldly illusions.

8. I am so occupied with thoughts of Thee, that I can think of nothing else: I am so absorbed in Thee that I am indifferent to all other people.
9. If Thou wouldst but cast one glance at me, the tilth of my patience would become green with verdure, and, if this is impossible, what fruit can be produced from the root of my vain hopes? 3.
10. O Sa'di! will you never abandon the path of Love? How pray, can a habit, that was kneaded with my clay, leave my mind? 4.
11. In spite of all my learning I am unable to supply a cure for the pain of desire: I know of no resource in love affairs notwithstanding all my wisdom.



— 112 —

1. Thou art concealed behind a curtain (=veiled from our view), while we are shedding our heart's blood (=suffering agonies). O, if only the veil were thrown off, what a tumult would we raise!
2. Others are concerned about their lives, while we in, our frenzy, are ready to surrender them at Thy bidding. 1.
3. People (generally) avoid a commotion. They fail to understand how we, in our yearning for Thee, ardently desire the advent of the Resurrection. 2.
4. It is evident that we, who have jeopardised our frenzied hearts, and exposed our lives to danger, will not flee from the arrows of calamity.

---

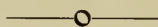
3. i.e. his long suffering would be turned into joy by one glance from Her.

4. i.e. how can I renounce a habit that is ingrained in my nature?

1. *Jāmehdar* = one who rends his garments under the stress of strong emotion.

2. *Rastākhīz*, like *qiyāmat*, has the secondary signification of any thing wonderful, and hence the Beloved, as here.

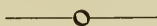
5. Paint not for us in glowing colours the garden of Heaven; for we, Mystics, have no desire to cling to the skirts of the Virgins of Paradise. 3.
6. If Thou shouldst drive us away, what floods of tears would we shed on the fires of Hell in the hope of Thy (relenting), and not through fear of torment. 4.
7. Since it is really Thou, who hast blended the colors of good and evil in the invisible world, how can we (hope to) deceive Thee? 5.
8. O Sa'di! a claim devoid of truth cannot be established. We are slow to act, but how swift we are to speak!



— 113 —

1. Ever since Thou hast been the subject of my thoughts, no one else has found entrance to my heart. Who is there in the world like Thee, that I should abandon Thy love?
  2. When I pass to the other world slain by the pain of Love, every thing that grows from my dust will be a cure for Love.
  3. I am passing away, but Thy name still passes (=lingers) on my tongue: I may crumble to dust, but Thy love will still remain in all my joints (=every atom of my body).
  4. I have spent the harvest (=best part) of my life in the quest of Thy Union; (but) if, in spite of all my endeavours, Thou shouldst deny me access to Thyself, what profit have I gained?
- 
3. *Rind* = one who is drunk with the wine of spiritual Love, and hence a Sufi. He means that the joys of Paradise do not appeal to him.
  4. As the previous line deals with Heaven, Hell is referred to in this verse, and by Hell he means separation from the Beloved.
  5. *Ba kase rang amekhtan* is a phrase which means to deceive anyone, and is introduced here for the sake of the pun.
  1. The point of this line is the pun on *sail*.

5. All my yearnings in the quest of my heart's desire will have been in vain, if the cycle of favoring Fortune does not come to my assistance.
6. I am not worthy of Thy service: I am lacking in merit and worth; (but) if Thou wouldst accept it, I should be a paragon of virtue in spite of all my defects.
7. If Thou wert to slay me without a cause, noone would put forth a claim for my blood-wit against the likes of Thee, for I am the slayer's slave. 2.
8. My boat got wrecked in the ocean (of Love), and sank: if the morning breeze carries any thing to the shore, it will only be my bones.
9. The cypress and the garden have faded entirely from my mind's eye; but the fir-tree never leaves it, as it has taken root in my heart. 3.
10. How can I think about the quest of Union with Thee? I am always commemorating Thee, but am still (really) forgetful of Thee. 4.
11. O Sa'di! the army of Love is plundering (=destroying) your reason, in order that you may not again imagine yourself to be wise.



— 114 —

1. As long as I think of Her, I am unconscious of self: with Her existence (in view) I cannot say that I exist. 1.
- 
2. Under Muhammadan Law a man cannot be called to account for the murder of his slave.
  3. *Sarv o bustān* = material joys: *sanaubar* = the Beloved.
  4. i.e. I am always thinking of Thee, yet, in spite of all this I am really forgetful of Thee, because I am unable to commemorate Thee, as Thou deservest.
  1. "Self annihilation (*fanā*) is attained by absorption in the glory of the Creator and by contemplation of the Truth" (Juan de la Cruz as quoted by Nicholson in *Divani Shamsi*

2. I rend my garment every moment through the intensity of my passion, because She has become my whole body, while I am its garment.
3. O guardian! do not get in such a rage, nor seek a quarrel with me. I would rather tear out my eyes than take them off Her.
4. I adopted (this course, namely), that I should say nothing about having a love affair, (so that) neither friend nor foe might guess (my true state) from my words.
5. There is no meeting assembled in any part of the city, in which I am not a by-word for my love of Her.
6. She deserted me and was indifferent to my heart's pain; (but) I am not one who could break off relations with Her.
7. If the same anguish companions poor me in the grave (as I now endure), you would see my shroud burned up, if you exhumed my body.
8. If Thou art a-thirst for my blood, lo! here is my head! I don't mind (if Thou dost cut it off), as it is better for it (to hang) on Thy saddle-strap than (to rest) on my body.
9. Let men and women (=every one) arise to speak ill of me. I should not be a man, but rather a woman (=weakling), if I were to forego Thy love (on that account).
10. It would be unreasonable for men not to avoid an arrow; (but) I would not flicker an eye-lash, if it were shot by Thy hand.
11. The fear is that as soon as Thy sweet mouth opened to speak, I would throw the world into an uproar. 2.
12. How far removed are Sa'di's lips from Thy mouth! Let this much suffice me, (namely), that the praise of Thy lips may be (ever) on my tongue.

---

Tabriz i—4). In the Divine presence he is, as it were, non-existent.

2. i.e. his bewilderment at Her eloquence would find expression in verse, which would create a *furore* in the world. Note the apposition of *shor* and *shūrīn*, and the pun on the double meaning of *shor*.

1. In the midst of the anchorite's cell, I am only a pretentious hypocrite: I am clad in a Darwish's patched cloak, devoured by false pride, and devoid of spiritual Reality. 1.
2. I am an idolater of phenomenal form in the house of deceit and fraud (=the world), and a worshipper of *Manāt*, *Sawā'*, *Lāt*, and *'Uzzā*. 2.
3. I shamelessly boast of my manliness, but have prostituted my soul like a public dancer (=harlot).
4. Under (the cloak of) this old patched garment I am, by reason of my hypocrisy, the Pharaoh of this Age, and yet I claim to be the Moses on the Mount Sinai of Her Love. 3
5. I entered the idol temple and saw its inmates; but I was an idolater among a congregation, who make the profession of Faith (=believers). 4.
6. O Sa'di! be like me through (drinking) the pure wine (of Divine Love): it is through (the intoxication induced by) this wine that I am loved by His Holiness the Master. 5.

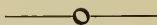
1. By *khirqah pūsh* is meant a hypocrite.
2. These were the names of idols worshipped by the ancient Arabians. *Al lāt*, *al 'uzzā*, and *Manāt* are mentioned in the Quran (Liii—19).

They symbolise here the pleasures of the material world. A worshipper of idols means one who is devoted to the cult of objects other than God=worldly ambitions and the like.

3. According to the views of the Muslims, Pharaoh was an arch-hypocrite, and the personification of wickedness.
4. The Arabic word *istisnā* is used here in a peculiar sense, and refers to the exceptive clause in the Muhammadan creed *illā-'lāhī*. *Qaumi istisnā* =the people who make the profession of Faith=Believers. Sa'di means that he is such a hypocrite that even idolaters may be regarded as Muslims when compared with him.
5. *Hazratī Maulā* may refer to the Prophet, or the spiritual director. Sa'di represents his spirit as so overcome with ecstasy that it addresses him, and says, "follow my example, in order that you may be approved by the Master".

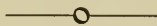


1. It is a long time since I have been in love with Thy face, without a place to sleep in but the dust of Thy street.
2. I swear by Thy two tressés which are more dishevelled than my fortune (is disturbed), that I have been more distracted by Thy face than Thy hair (is disordered).
3. The cash (=value) of every (atom of) understanding that I had in the purse of my imagination, (=which I imagined myself to possess), turned out to be less than nothing in Thy scales (=estimation).
4. I have no intimate friend that would repeat one word of Thine to me: I have no confidant, who would convey news of me to Thee.
5. A (real) lover does not turn aside his face from the arrow of doom; (but) I am afraid on this account that it may pierce my eye, and make me blind to Thy face.
6. All mankind are disciples (=admirers) of my poetry for this reason that I am a devout worshipper at the prayer niche of Thy two eyebrows.
7. The hand of death will uproot the peg of my life's pavilion, if good Fortune does not pitch my tent near Thee.
8. Do not imagine that I will leave Thy door by reason of reproach; for, even if Thou shouldst smite me with a sword, I should still be devoted to Thy arm, (which slays me).
9. How sweetly does Sa'di sing to "the tune of the lovers"! O sweetheart mine! Throw off Thy veil, for I am Thy devoted slave. 1.



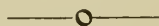
- 
1. *Pardahe 'ushshāq* is the name of a tone or tune in music. Note the pun on the double meaning of *pardahe*, and the play on Turk and Hindue.

1. Everyone longs for a loving companion, and an intimate friend, and so do I.
2. To look at Beauties is an established custom: it is not an innovation that I have introduced into the world.
3. If you claim to be abstinent, I will believe you, and God knows best (if it is true).
4. (But) if you say that you have no inclination (to Love), I will not admit your assertion.
5. If you say it is a sin to talk of Love, well! the first to sin were Adam and Eve.
6. He, who is a captive in the snare of Beauties, is indifferent to praise or blame.
7. I do not know any salve in the world like a sweetheart's hand on a wounded breast.
8. O Cup-bearer! Keep on circulating the brimful cup: learn from the sky (the lesson of) perpetual motion.
9. If you realise that the world is not worth a care, (then) rejoice and be happy in the presence (=company) of your friends.
10. If you understand that each day which passes, is a day less in your remaining (span of) life, count it as gain (=take advantage of it).
11. O Sa'di! set not your heart on the permanence of life; for its foundation is unstable.
12. O heart depressing friend! go your way, (and) be happy. Since ultimately you will turn to dust, refrain from giving way so much to grief.



1. My heart ravishing Sweet-heart has broken the pact of affection: my perfidious Beloved has severed the bond of love and fidelity.

2. I swear by the precious dust of Thy feet, that, through my love for Thee, I have banished from my heart all desire for the Here and Hereafter.
3. The tyranny which Thou hast practised against me in (the guise of) friendship, I would not approve of even against my blood-thirsty (=bitterest) foe.
4. Although Thou hast severed (the bond of) Love, and broken Thy pact, I am still faithful to my covenant, my promise, and my oath.
5. O drunken Cupbearer! bring hither the goblet of the wine of (Divine) Love, and give it to me in despite to the admonishers, who offer me counsel. 1.
6. I am not prone to listen to the admonitions of the wise, (so) let my father call me a shameless son (for all I care)! 2.
7. I swear by the dust of Thy feet, and the souls of the live-hearted (=Mystics) that I long to die at Thy feet.
8. Come, ah! come to me, my Idol (=Beloved); for, on account of my distraction, Thy tresses are my only fetters. 3.
9. (The Beloved) said laughingly to me, "O Sa'di! flee from the danger (that threatens you)". (I replied) "whither can I go, since I am confined in the prison of Love".



— 119 —

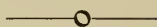
1. If I had a thousand lives I would sacrifice them all at Thy blessed feet.
2. O Beloved! prithee, pass over me, and regard me as the dust of Thy threshold.

- 
1. The cupbearer is the spiritual director, who is intoxicated with the wine of Divine Love.
  2. *Hifāz* in Arabic means a feeling of shame, or a nice sense of honour.
  3. i.e. I am so distracted with love for Thee, that nothing will keep my heart quiet, unless it is fettered in the coils of Thy hair.

3. All (other) orders of Thine against me would be easy (of execution); but do not drive me away from Thy (dear) self.
4. Thou indeed hast no desire for our Union: I am fully aware of the (way-ward) nature of my Fortune (to expect otherwise).
5. How impossible it is that a Royal falcon, like Thee, should honour my (humble) nest (with its presence)!
6. If Thy name should be uttered in my presence, a cry of anguish would issue from my soul.
7. Not a night passes that I do not cry to Heaven on account of my separation from Thy face.
8. If my house is (too) dark and mean for Thee (to enter), I will set Thee on my two bright eyes.
9. Prithee, were we not pledged to mutual love, Thou and I? But Thy pact has been broken.
10. I will not scatter the dice of Thy Love, save when my bones fall asunder (=as long as I live). 1
11. It will only be through the separation of my soul from my body that I could abandon (the quest of) Thy Union.
12. I should be mad (*majnūn*) if I accepted the kingdom of Arabia, and Persia, as the price of my Leilah (=Beloved).
13. Thou art indeed the Shirin (=Sweetheart) of the time, while I am the slave of the Khusru (=sovereign) of the Age. 2
14. You are a king, who has the right to say, "I am the Lord of the great ones of the world (=the sovereign Lord)".
15. His lofty Palace says to the heavens, "you are the earth, while I am the sky".
16. You know that he does not allow oppression, (so) do not let him hear my complaint.

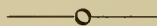
- 
1. *Muhrāh rīkhtan* here means to throw away the dice, and cease from playing the game of Love.
  2. Under the guise of the protagonists of the Romance of Shirin and Khusru, the poet eulogises his Beloved, and pays a subtle compliment to his patron the Atabeg ruler of Fars. He continues the panegyric of the king in the succeeding three lines.

17. Every one(=every prophet) has lived in his own epoch; but I am Sa'di of the final Age.



— 120 —

1. How I wish that perfidious Beloved, whose victim I am, had passed by me again, so that She might revive me by Her fragrance!
2. She has deserted me; but I cannot forsake Her. What can I do? I have not a heart like Hers, composed of iron and brass.
3. As long as I have feet, I will stumble along in Her quest: as long as I have breath, I will enquire my way, and hasten after Her.
4. What a (vain) fancy, and (foolish) desire of mine it is to hope that Her lips should (ever) be pressed on mine, save (only) when the potter makes a goblet from my dust!
5. O Queen of Beauties! why dost Thou inflict the wound of separation on me alone? For I am not the only one, who is like a ball within the curve of Thy bat.
6. Wherever there is a possessor of beauty, I have praised and eulogised her; (but) Thou art so lovely that I do not know what to say (=how to sing Thy praises).
7. Last night She said to me "O Sa'di! do not cherish a vain love for me any more"; (but) She does not realise that, even if my life were to pay the forfeit, I would not give Her up.



— 121 —

1. I became a free man from the day I was in bondage to Thee: I am a king since I fell a captive in Thy snare. 1.

---

1. The perfected Sufi advances from the state of bondage (*taqlīd*) to that of absolute liberty (*ittlāq*), and the conscious-

2. All the sorrows of the world have no effect on me, in as much as I am gladdened by (a sight of) Thy dear face.
3. So happy will that day be when I die in Thy quest that my friends will come to congratulate me.
4. I, who had not pitched anywhere the tent of Love, have settled down near Thee, and fixed my heart there.
5. Dost Thou know what is the hope I entertain from the felicity of Thy Union? (It is that) thoughts of Thee may obliterate from my mind (any idea of) my own interests. 2.
6. I swear by Thy love that from the day on which Thou didst captivate my heart, I have not fixed my heart on anyone (else), nor opened its door (to her).
7. As long as the image of Thy figure and stature is before my eyes, I am like a free-growing cypress (=indifferent to all), even though all mankind were to become cypresses. 3
8. Words fail to express the sweetness of Thy mouth, and the wonder is that Thou art the Shirin to my Farhad. 4.
9. I have no wealth that I can throw like dust at Thy feet: in short I am like an empty drum full of air (=a vain boaster).
10. It looks as if the tyranny of Heaven(=Fate) will not let go my skirt (=cease to persecute me), until it ruins me.
11. And if I do not patiently endure the oppression of Time, what can I do? There is no judge who will grant me redress against it.

---

ness of truth (*tahqīq*). Cf. line 109 of the *Gulshani raz* (Whinfield's edition p. 18);—

*Kalāmī ku nadārad zauqī tauhīd*

*Bah tārīkī darast āz ghaimi taqlīd.*

2. i.e. he will become selfless through being absorbed in contemplation of the Divine Beauty.
3. He means that he would not regard anyone's figure with admiration, however symmetrical it might be, as long as the Beloved's stature was before his mind's eye.
4. It is a matter for wonder that he should aspire to love one, who was possessor of such ineffable beauty.



12. I am quite tired of the society of Shiraz, (so) this is a time when you had better ask me news of Baghdad. 5.
13. I have not the least doubt that my cry for aid will reach there, and I should be surprised if the Chancellor did not succour me. 6.
14. O Sa'di! although "love of home" (=patriotism) is an authentic tradition (of the Prophet), still you cannot (be expected to) die of want (in a place), because you happen to be born there.

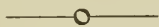


—122—

1. I cannot bring myself to turn away from the Beloved. (So), leave me to my fate, good sir! for my power and strength have failed me.
2. My body is wasted, and I am bereft of reason, while my love remains the same, and if I should grudge my life, I am no (real) lover, but rather an impostor.
3. O lovely Cupbearer! bring me, I will not say how many, goblets (of wine); for, if Thou wert to pour me out the ocean (to drink), Thou wouldst not satisfy me. 1.

- 
5. This line is copied by Hafiz in one of his Odes.
  6. Sa'di at the period of this Ode, when he was a very old man, seems to have fallen on evil times, probably through the death of his patrons at Shiraz. The *sāhibi divān* referred to here was probably Shamsuddīn Juvaini, who succeeded Nāsiruddīn Tusi as the prime minister of Hulaku Ka'ān, his brother Alāuddīn Atā Malik, being governor of Baghdad. Some time after the conquest of Baghdad (1258), the nominal capital, Hulaku transferred his residence to Tabriz, and Sa'di is said to have paid a visit there to the two brothers, who had befriended him. Alāuddīn was executed by the orders of Sultan Arghun in 1283, and Shamsuddin shared the same fate in the following year.
  1. By Cupbearer is meant the Divine Beloved, whom he asks to give him the wine of spiritual Love without stint.

4. Thy face is my worship-point in the country of Believers, and even if (I had to face) a Tartar spear point, it would not turn me aside from (that) prayer niche.
5. My desire from the Here and Hereafter is just this, and nothing else, namely, to pass one moment with the Beloved before I pass away from the world.
6. O friend! close my door against everyone (else) in the world; for my heart is absorbed in the Beloved, and I cannot bear the thronging (of outsiders). 2.
7. Owing to my helplessness I thought to wander in distraction through the world; (but) then fidelity to the pact with my friends (=the Beloved fetters my feet).
8. Didst not Thou say, O faithless Beloved! that Thou wouldst bring solace to our hearts? Oh! if Thou art going to succour me, come (now); for the water has already passed over my head.
9. It is winter and the leafless season. Come then to me, O Breeze of the spring! The desert is (before me), and darkness (all around), so, come out(=appear) O Disk of the moon! 3.
10. It is life for Sa'di to die on the dust of Thy door: I know no other door, (so) exclude me not from this one. 4.



—123—

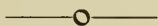
1. O Thou, through looking at whom my universe-comprehending eyes are enlightened! Prithee, wilt Thou not show some pity on my sad heart?
- 
2. i.e. his heart is so occupied with the contemplation of the Divine Beloved that he cannot bear other thoughts to intrude there.
  3. He asks the Beloved to revive his dead soul, and dispel its darkness, by Her inspiration.
  4. The poet regards death as a spiritual resurrection.

2. I have fallen, moth-like, burning (=in anguish) at Thy feet; (but) Thy heart forsooth does not burn candle-wise at my bed-head. 1.
3. As soon as I saw Thee enveloping the Sun (=Thy face) with the constellation Virgo (=Thy tresses), the sky became dazzled by my tears, which resembled the Pleiades.
4. If the orange flower, the tulip and the wild rose, cease to grow, I don't care; (but) O my orange flower, tulip, and wild rose (=Beloved), remove for me Thy veil (=disclose Thy beauty)!
5. If Thou wert to appear in (all) Thy beauty, alas, for my patience (=self restraint), and reason! And if Thou shouldst strut along coquettishly, woe to my wisdom and religion!
6. How long shall I suffer the (pain of the) thorn (=pangs of separation)? Plant Thou a tulip in the garden of my hope. How long must I endure the wound (of unrequited love)? (Apply then) a salve to my aching spirit. 2.
7. I have neither cherished any hope from my friends, nor felt any fear of my foes, since I adopted the role of a Qalandar in the street of Love. 3.
8. Neither the sour face of the enemy, nor the bitter words of the friend, serve to lessen the exuberance of my sweet-speeched (=poetic) genius.
9. People often were moved to pity at my lamentations; (whereas) Thou, forsooth, dost not even say "how much does my poor Sa'di lament"!



- 
1. i.e. Thy hard heart does not melt at my misery.
  2. *Lālah* has the secondary signification of the lips of a mistress.
  3. *Qalandar* was an itinerating monk, who abandoned everything to wander in the world. As he was regardless of religious conventions, he bore a bad reputation. In Sufistic parlance Qalandar means, as here, a Mystic, who abjures religious forms and observances to worship God in spirit and in truth.

1. When the hand cannot reach the neck of the comely cypress (=Beloved), there is no alternative but to look thereon, and feel regret.
2. The man, who is in quest (of the Beloved), but lacks the power (to win Her), must forsooth exercise patience, whether he possesses that virtue or not.
3. What can the foot-bound (lover) do but exercise patience? It is the duty of Love (=the lover) to suffer calamity and remain unmoved.
4. You must only rub your face on the dust of the Beloved's door, if you cannot bring it near Her face (to kiss).
5. What good is half a life (such as mine) that a lover should fail to offer it to the Beloved? For one must not risk vexing Her at the cost of a hundred lives.
6. The harsh words that Beauties utter are easy (to bear): the cruelty of sweet-lipped Dear Ones is not hard to endure.
7. I have no doubt whatever that the musk deer of Tartary would feel abashed at Thy musky down and gazelle-like neck.
8. Some day I will sacrifice my precious life for Thy sake, since after all I must die in Thy exalted presence.
9. O Sa'di! to refrain from looking at a lovely face is not so (beneficial) as surrendering your heart, and fostering your soul.



1. Yesterday my sweet-speeched cypress (=graceful Beloved) fared to the garden, lest the rose might glory 'in its color and fragrance.
2. The petals of the red rose are the Beauties of the festival of spring; (but) my rosy-faced Beauty dims the lustre of the rose-garden.

3. The shield slipped from the hand of Wisdom, as soon as my Sweetheart, clothed in a cuirass of Her tresses, drew the sword of cruelty from the ambush of rebuke.
4. Since the fore arm of my heart lacked the strength of the upper-arm of patience, the hand of Her love crushed my powerful grip (=got the better of me). 1.
5. I advanced towards Her many times in the street of Love; but She never cast even a kind glance in my direction.
6. Slave wise I endure Her cruelty, and if She should slay me, She is the Mistress: Her business is "to slay the innocent blood", while my habit is to put up with Her caprice.
7. O sweet-scented Rose of mine! Thou will remember me later, (and say), "Poor Sa'di was my sweet voiced nightingale".
8. Love has plundered the chattels of my heart's patience: ill-fortune will not pitch its tent away from my side.

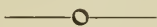


— 126 —

1. May separation from lovers and friends be the lot of him, who has parted us from our Beloved!
2. My body is worn out in the bondage of loneliness, like the nightingale in a cage during the season of Spring.
3. My destruction was regarded as lightly (by the Beloved), as the killing of an ant under the hoofs of horsemen.
4. In the cortege of everyone that I approach for protection, I find none but such as have broken their promise to defend me. 1.

- 
1. The fore arm (*sā'id*) is not so powerful as the upper arm (*bāzū*). The meaning is that his heart being weak like the fore arm, had not the power to endure the heavy burden of patience, which is like the upper-arm in its strength..
  1. This is a round about way of saying that the Beloved had broken Her promise to protect, and befriend him. The same idea is developed in the following line:-  
*zīnhār khwāstan* =to seek protection, and *zīnhār khurdan* = to break a truce, or a promise of protection.

5. I did not realise that, after our long friendship, this was the way in which those, who had obligations to discharge, fulfilled their promises (=I should be so ruthlessly treated).
6. I had found a royal (=priceless) treasure, but I did not realise that treasures (=were guarded by) snakes. 2.
7. O my heart! if you possess a single friend, you must inevitably put up with the tyranny of a thousand (enemies).
8. O Sa'di! it is contrary to the duty of Love to turn away on the day of the arrow-shower (=danger).
9. How happy is the head which yields up its life with sincerity and devotion at the Beloved's feet!



— 127 —

1. The fast flowing tears on my pale face are a faithful witness to my (heart's) pain.
2. Have pity on the plaining of Thy nightingales, O tenderly nurtured Rose of mine!
3. For, if our separation continues like this, the wind will waft my dust to Thy presence.
4. Who has ever seen such a fire, as that from which my cold sighs arise?
5. My complaints are not directed against Thy cruelty, but rather against my own congenital fate.
6. I am not worthy to be Thy slave, while Thou art infinitely worthy to be my Mistress.
7. I do not know what object the foolish illwisher (may he be discarded!) hopes to gain by Thy rejection of me.
8. And if indeed I am one, who deserves this punishment, forgive and call me not to account, O my generous-hearted (Beloved)!

- 
2. By "treasure" is meant the Beloved, who is always represented as being under the protection of guardians (=the veil of phenomena). The play on *ganj* and *ganjīdan* may be noted.



9. Do then, in Thy bounty, hold me excused, if, through any deed of mine, I have been guilty of sin.
10. Thou feelest no pain Thyself (may no pain come nigh Thee!) and hence Thou hast no knowledge of my pain.

N.B. This Ode lacks a *maqta'*.



— 128 —

1. It is wrong to wander in the garden without Thee; for it is better for me to pull a thorn in Thy company, than to pick a rose in Thy absence,
2. And, if in a convivial assembly from which Thou art absent, I should stretch out my hand for a goblet, it would be absolutely unlawful for me to drink wine (from it) save in Thy company.
3. The curls of Thy two side locks (falling) coil upon coil over the tulip flower (of Thy face) have taught even the hard flint to make love.
4. If the people of China were to see Thy face, O my idol! they would all repent of idol worship.
5. The depreciaton in (the value of) sugar would be apparent in the world, when Thou openest Thy mouth to smile.
6. The garden cypresses would wither on the spot, if they saw Thy figure in a walking pose.
7. How can a beggar like me aspire to (kiss) Thy lips? What felicity it would be (even) to kiss the dust of Thy feet!
8. I take pleasure in love making, intoxication, and disgrace, for the practise of asceticism has no relish in association with Love. 1.

- 
1. *Mastī* in the language of Mystics means spiritual rapture, or ecstasy, in contemplation of the Divine Beauty. *Ruswā* = bad reputation, which the Sufi incurs through his indifference to religious forms. By *zuhd warzīdan* is meant the rigid practise of religion, which according to Sufis only serves to keep alive the illusion of Duality.

9. The ascetic delights in practising various forms of piety and devotion: the joy of the Gnostic consists in looking at the eyebrows of Beauties (=the Beloved). 2.
10. If Thy favour is vouchsafed to Sa'di's soul, what need he fear, (and) why should he be concerned about the weighing of sins on the Day of Resurrection? 3.



— 129 —

1. What is (the essence of) love making? It is to lose one's head (=life) at the Beloved's feet; (for) one must be headless to practise love in the sweetheart's street. 1.
2. My soul has caught fire from the burning of the incense of secret communion. I repent of nourishing a hidden passion.
3. I caracole my steed manfully on the polo ground of evil reputation: one cannot any longer ply the bat and ball at home (=play the game of Love in secret.) 2.

2. Arched eyebrows from their shape are often likened to a *mīhrāb*, or prayer niche, and such is the meaning here.
3. In the account of the Resurrection, as given in the Traditions, mention is made of the *mīzān*, or balance, in the scales of which the books containing men's words and actions will be thrown, and according as those, in which good or evil deeds are recorded, shall preponderate, sentence will be given. (Hughes).
1. According to Nicholson (Divan Shamsi Tabriz pp. 295) "headlessness in mystical language, is equivalent to self annihilation (*fanā*) = utter absorption in the Deity". Cf. Hafiz 1.534 .4;—

"How wonderful is the path of Love,  
where the headless one lifts up his head"!

2. i.e. he is indifferent to the public disclosure of his love, and the disgrace (i.e. the reputation for heterodoxy) he incurs thereby.

4. Do you know what characterises the saints of the Mystic way? It is the staking of their lives at the very first on the backgammon board (of Love). 3.
5. Asceticism is vain, unless it involves the renunciation of wealth and position: Love is a losing game unless it implies the abandonment of Faith and Unbelief. 4.
6. If you are a player at the backgammon board of Love, then wager your goods, your religion, and your life on it; for every child can play without a stake. 5.
7. In one hand there is the glass of the religious Law, and in the other the anvil of (spiritual) Love: it is not every lover that can play them (one against the other). 6.
8. O Sa'di! Mystics play the chess game of the Perfect Way. Go and watch the spectacle, for you cannot play the game as they do. 7.

- 
3. *Nadab* is a term used in the game of backgammon (*nard*), in which a stake is laid on seven throws. *Pākbāz* has also the secondary signification of one who loses all in gambling.
  4. *Shashdar* is a point on the board in the game of backgammon, from which the player cannot extricate himself. He means that there is no use in engaging in spiritual Love, unless you are prepared to abandon all illusions that savour of Duality. *Bākhtan* means both to play and to lose at play.
  5. He means that it is not easy to harmonise conventional religion with the cult of spiritual Love, as the former must in the end give way to the latter. Cf. Whinfield's remark (pp.xii introduction to the *Gulshaniraz*);—"the Law is as a husk, and the holy state of identity with the Truth the kernel, and, when the kernel is ripe, it bursts the husk".
  6. *Khilwat-nishīnān* means here those who hold mystic communion with God =Sufis.
  7. i.e. you must be prepared to sacrifice every thing the world holds dear, and become utterly selfless, if you wish to seek Union with God.

N.B. The metaphors in this clever Ode are all taken from the game of backgammon.

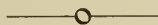
1. Alas, that Thy image never leaves my mind! Let us see what my state will ultimately be in my passion for Thee.
2. The (sound of my) wailing, which is pitched in a low plaintive key, grows sadder and sadder every moment, inasmuch as Thy love is punishing me with separation. 1.
3. Thy sun-like face robs the stars of their brilliancy, while my figure, (slender) as the New Moon, is a pointing-stock for people. 2.
4. My (weeping) eyes with mute eloquence disclose to Thee my (sad) condition; so be merciful, since the language of my tongue makes no impression on Thee.
5. The rays of light, (that are reflected) from Thy face, reach everyone else continually; but my turn for Union never comes round.
6. If Thou art so bent on (shedding) my blood, the heart of my illwisher will 'een attain its desire.
7. Thou passest by without looking at me. (Ah!) look back at me, because my poverty and Thy wealth will pass away (=cease), and my patience, and Thy cruelty too. 3
8. The sky heard my sighs and said;— “wail no more, O Sa'di, for your sighs dim the mirror of my beauty”!

- 
1. Sa'di compares Love to a musician, and himself to the instrument, whose notes become more and more plaintive as Love strikes the strings with the plectrum of separation.
  2. A reference to the New Moon, which ushers in the month of Shawwal at the close of the fast of Ramazan, when the people, who are the first to see it, point at it to show that the fast is over.
  3. He means that he will soon die, and the existing relations between them, in which She is independent and he needy, She cruel and he patient, will pass away. In other words, he asks Her to have some pity on him before he dies.

1. It would be flying in the face of truth to oppose the views of Darwishes (= Mystics): if you have a proper spirit prostrate yourself at their feet. 1.
2. If you require a mirror in which to see the light of Truth, you will look at nothing anywhere save the faces of Darwishes.
3. A robe on the body of kings is not so beautiful as this dust-soiled, thread-bare (=ragged), mantle on the figure of Darwishes.
4. Will Darwishes condescend to abide in a (material) mansion? God forbid! And if there is a Paradise, it is the abode of Darwishes. 2.
5. Can anyone attempt to injure the Darwishes? No, by God! For, even if you were to offer them poison, it would prove like a sweetmeat to them.
6. You possess gold and silver and property, and (the pleasures of) life, and interest and capital. How can you, absorbed as you are in all these interests, care for Darwishes?
7. For they see Truth, speak Truth, and seek Truth, and every spiritual idea that crosses their minds is Truth.
8. What are the Here and Hereafter that they should have any value in their eyes? There is no idea of Dualism in the minds of Darwishes, whose creed is Oneness. 3.

1. *Sar da pāy nihādan* also means to kiss the feet in token of homage. Here it seems to connote the idea of submitting one's will to that of another. By Darwish is meant the highest grade of Mystic, or the Perfect Man.
2. *Jannati māvā*, or Paradise, was said to be located in the Fourth Heaven.
3. This hemistich can also be translated thus; "there is no insincerity in the single minded hearts of Darwishes"; but here the meaning is that Darwishes have shaken off such illusions of Dualism, as are implied in the Here and Hereafter. Cf. the Masnavi, 21, 1;—  
 "There is no "Two", unless you are a worshipper of Form: Before Him, who is without Form, all become one".

- 9 O Sa'di! be prepared to lose houses, silver, gold, wisdom, your life and heart; for these will be your opponents, if you think of doing any business with Darwishes. 4.



— 132 —

1. What kind of face, hair, earlobe, down, and mole are these? What sort of figure, shape, gait, and symmetry are here?
2. He who, throughout his life, has contemplated these qualities (of Hers), is never able to look at another, or even himself.
3. Everyone that I asked about the perfection of Thy physical beauty replied that it could not be surpassed.
4. If anyone were to see Thy two eyebrows on the terrace at evening prayer time, he would say "surely this must be the New Moon"!
5. Thy lips are dyed red with Thy lover's blood, which Thou must drink: Thou sayest Thyself that it is blood which Thou drinkest; but is it lawful to do so?
6. I am so happy in thinking of Thee, that, through (the intensity of) my love, I cannot discriminate whether this is separation, or Union. 1.
7. One night I thought I would see a vision of Thee in my sleep: but how vain the idea that I could sleep when obsessed with thoughts of Thee! 2.

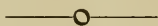
---

4. *Dar bākhtan* literally means to stake, or lose at play. The poet means that, if one wishes to be a disciple of perfect men, he must be prepared to give up all his material possessions and all lusts of the flesh, as it is his desire for these which will obstruct his "journey upward" to God.

1. This is the last stage of *fanā* or self-annihilation.
2. The poet plays prettily in this line on the double meaning of *khayāl*.



8. O friend! ask of the eyes of afflicted (lovers) about the length of the night (of separation), whether it is only one night, or a thousand years.
9. The pen, through memories of Thee, drops pearls (of poetry) from my hand: it is not ink that flows from it, but pure sweet water (=flowing verse).
10. Some people prate idly about Sa'di's distracted state (induced) by the pain of Love; but they do not realise what this condition really is.



—133—

1. O Thou, whose face has surpassed in its fresh beauty the highest Paradise! Thy aspect is unique in the world's picture gallery.
2. Although Mani's fingers could never paint a picture like Thee, Thy face always points out the defects in his pictures. 1.
3. In my eyes Thou art fairer than a rose, the moon, or a fairy: is it a rose, or the moon, or a fairy that has robbed me of my heart? Nay, it is Thy face.
4. The mart of beauty would become dull for the daughters of Egypt, if, like Joseph, Thy face were to be unveiled as a challenge (to the loveliness of Egyptian women.) 2.
5. The Moon and the Pleiades would hide their faces through shame, if Thy face were to shine, sunlike, at night.

- 
1. Mani was a celebrated painter, who lived in the 3rd century A.D. He founded the sect of the Manichæans, and was put to death by Shahpur, king of Persia.
  2. A reference to the well known story of Joseph and Zuleikha. The latter's friends would not believe her tale of his beauty, till he appeared before them.

6. My eyes, through weeping, are like Farhad's, while Thy lips resemble Shirin's (in sweetness). My reason, through my agitation, is like Majnun's (=distraught), while Thy face resembles Leilah's (in beauty).
7. The blind man, by reason of his passion, would tear away the film that covers the pupils of his eyes, if Thy face were to enter the field of his vision.
8. Thou hast become the undisputed sovereign in the kingdom of Beauty, ever since Thy face produced such embellished writing. 3.
9. It is wrong to describe the face of every beautiful Belle as being like the Moon: if one must call a face the Moon, then of course it should be Thine.
10. The hermits, through enmity, criticised me, until Thy face was manifested in the mart of piety. 4.
11. Since we are bound to die through some cause or other, one ought to seek the best occasion, (and) the fittest is Thy face.
12. My judgment prescribes the usage of piety in love making; but Thy face beats the drum of plunder in the realm of piety. 5.
13. O Beloved! do not cavil at Sa'di, for it is no small matter (=not an occasion for criticism) to burn in Love's (fire), and then put up with the separation from Thy face.



—134—

1. I said to wisdom that I would withdraw my feet from Her shackles; (but) no effort of mine can afford me the means of escape from Her noose.
- 
3. *Khatte muzavvar* refers to the down on the Beloved's face, a mark of beauty in the opinion of the Persians.
  4. *Khirgah bar kase dāshtan* is an unusual phrase meaning "to criticise anyone". *Nid* = enmity is also a rare expression in Persian. Sa'di is sneering here at hypocritical pietists.
  5. i.e. the conventions of orthodox religion do not harmonise with the cult of spiritual Love.

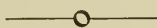
2. O heart of mine! you are deserving of censure; (for) Wisdom often warned you, but you would not adopt her advice.
3. She is a garden of sweet fruits, whose lofty tree the hand of my endeavour can only reach with difficulty.
4. I thought I would seize the reins of Her Arab steed; but I could not even reach the dust of (=overtake) Her charger.
5. She entirely blinded my eyes to the whole world, so that Her afflicted (lover) might see noone but Herself.
6. (To escape) from Her power, I would have wandered in the world (=gone into exile); (but) how can one, who is captive to Her charms, flee from Her city?
7. If She were even to smite it with a sword instead of a fan, where could the poor fly go from Her sweets?
8. I do not despair even of Her giving me a medicinal draught, or else there is no means of cure for Her afflicted (lover).
9. Perhaps out of kindness She might of Her own accord become our Mistress, or else what service can we perform that would merit Her approval?
10. O Sa'di! since you cannot be resigned to Her absence, it is best for you to endure patiently the pain She causes you.



— 135 —

1. I cannot move away in any direction from the hand (=range) of Her eye-brow's archers.
2. My two eyes are dazzled by the brilliance (that I see): I know not whether it (emanates from) the Sun's disk, or Her face.
3. It is Paradise I see, and not a face: it is a noose which She has, and not curls.
4. Her ruby lips resemble pigeon's blood, and the raven blackness of Her tresses is like the swallow's wing.
5. The grip, which that saucy deceiver possesses, is not one that can be overcome by (strength of) arm.

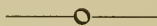
6. She demands the whole soul of Her ardent lovers; She has no smaller weight to put in the scales (of Her estimation).
7. (Ordinary) breath does not possess the fragrance (that She exhales); (so), perhaps She keeps a musk pod in Her pocket.
8. Do not pearls come from salt water (=the sea)? But Her pearls (=teeth) are found in sweet water (=the saliva of Her mouth).
9. A very popular stranger has turned up, (I mean), a black mole (has appeared) in the Beauty-land of Her face. 1
10. It would indeed be strange, if when She stands up in the garden, the cypress does not kneel before Her.
11. One ought not to call Her sweetly smiling, sweet-speeched, lips by any name but that of the enchanter, Zalhak. 2
12. If She were to walk gracefully in a public assembly, many, an exclamation (of admiration) would be uttered.
13. All night I feel a thorn in my side through (=I am tortured by) the memories that are evoked by the rose-scented face of the rose-bodied (Beloved).
14. O Sa'di! bear the Beloved's cruelty patiently, for illtreatment by Beauties is an excusable fault.



—136—

1. Is that *henna* with which Thou hast dyed Thy lovely fingernails, or is it the blood of Thy heart-sick lovers, that Thou hast slain in Thy toils?
  2. Nowhere else have I seen a human being (endowed) with Thy grace: surely Thou must be a Virgin of Paradise, and not a being formed of Adam's clay!
- 
1. There is clever word play in this line. Turkestan was a country famed for its beautiful women.
  2. The point of this verse is the pun on the double meaning of Zalhak. He means that the Beloved's sweet lips have the magical power of the sorcerer Zalhak.

3. And this is stranger still that ever since my heart has been afflicted by Thee, it has never been present (in my breast), while Thou hast never been absent (from my mind). 1
4. There is no circle in which Thou art not mentioned: there is no place in which Thou hast not sown the seed of Love. 2.
5. We have inscribed a scroll with the story of our love for Thee, while Thou, O cruel one! hast rolled it up. 3.
6. There is a limit to human beauty and blandishments! This physical form, and those (mental) attributes that Thou possessest must belong to an angel.
7. Those musk-scented tresses, which Thou hast let down to Thy feet, have surpassed (in fragrance) ambergris and fresh violets.
8. I am too bewildered to describe Thy beauty; (for) there are limits to beauty, and Thou hast exceeded them.
9. The Gnostics of Persia fall prostrate before (=yield obedience to) Thy mandate. Surely Thou must have quoted in it a couplet from Sa'di's poetry!



— 137 —

1. O Thou whose face is the treasury of the gems of spiritual Reality! We have in our hearts the treasure trove of Thy Love's brand (=pain).
2. Thou knowest that the sighs of those consumed by love (=Love's victims) are effectual; (so) let not anguished cries arise from my breast.

- 
1. i.e. he has lost his heart to the Beloved, who is ever present in his thoughts.
  2. This line is quoted as Sa'di's in a parody by Obeid Zakkan.
  3. The pun on *navishta* and *dar navishtah* may be noted. He means that he has poured out his soul in verse, which She regards with indifference.

3. Thy sole ornament consists of two rows of pearls (=teeth), and a rich ornament of hair (that covers) Thy bosom and breast.
4. I would not bow (=pay court) to the sovereigns of the Age, if (only) I could be the meanest of Thy slaves.
5. It would be wrong if I were to look at anything but Thy face, and the moment that I pass in Thy absence is a (sheer) loss (=waste of time). 1.
6. We have no resource (against Her), but to throw down our shields (=surrender); for our antagonist has a stone in Her hand, while we are (like) a glass goblet (=fragile). 2
7. It would be permissible for him to boast of Love for the Beloved, who drives from his heart (all ideas of) Love and Hate. 3.
8. It is not only in this town, but in every city, that Sa'di is unsurpassed in the arts of gallantry.
9. His poetry flows (=circulates) like water throughout the whole world; for his boat (=volume of poems) travels from Fars to Khorasan. 4.



— 138 —

1. O Thou, whose face shines like a mirror! beware of my burning sighs. 1.

- 
1. *Ghabīnah* is a legal term, which means an overcharge for which damages are claimed.
  2. i.e. She is invincible.
  3. Because all such feelings keep alive the illusion of self, which it is the Mystics duty to destroy.
  4. The play on the double meaning of *safīnah* may be noticed. By the phrase "from Fars to Khorasan" is meant the length and breadth of Persia.
  1. i.e. lest they may dim its brilliance. *Āhi mani sūkhtah* literally means "the sighs of me consumed (in the fire of Love".)



2. The jealousy, which is proper to Thy sovereign beauty, has blindfolded my eyes to everyone else, like those of a falcon. 2.
3. Old Reason bears a cruel burden; (for) it is always learning lessons from young Love.
4. Alas! whatever wisdom had been amassed by me during a whole life time, has all been wasted in a moment.
5. I have purchased sorrow in exchange for Thy Love: I have bartered my soul for desire of Thee.
6. The lamp of Thy Love is in Sadi's heart: it is a torch which has been kindled for all eternity.

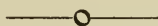


— 139 —

1. O Thou, who hast drawn the sword of cruelty over our heads! Thou hast failed to distinguish or discriminate between friend and foe.
2. O my darling! I am not at all occupied with myself, heedless of Thee. To whom hast Thou attached Thy heart regardless of me?
3. Many a night have I passed in longing for Thy face, whereas Thou hast never once enquired about my welfare, nor treated me with kindness.
4. I had thought of withdrawing my heart from Thy control, but then I found that Thou hadst seized me in Thy powerful grip. 1.
5. Thou hast made bows and arrows of Thy eyebrows and eyelashes, so that no prey might escape from the snare of Thy tresses.
6. Of course there is no heart left as a prey in the whole universe that Thou hast not hunted down with Thy bows and arrows.

- 
2. The poet here refers to the custom of stitching up the eyes of a falcon for the purpose of training it to hunt.
  1. i.e. it was useless to resist.

7. The Sun and Moon, fairies and human-beings, all feel abashed in Thy presence, for Thou art exalted above them all.
8. In spite of all the splendid display of the peacock, and the graceful gait of the partridge, (which Thou dost manifest), Thou hast this fault, (namely) that Thou art more unfeeling than the ring dove. 2.
9. Everyone who sees me exclaims, "O Sa'di! what sorrow is weighing on you on account of your love that you grieve so sorely"?
10. I am afraid of being checkmated in this foolish game (of Love); (but) what can I do, (since) Thou hast won by playing unfairly. 3.



— 140 —

1. One night I passed by the Tavern, wearing a patched cloak like that used by the wandering Darwishes, (and) the wine-bibber's cell was illumined by spiritual intercourse (with God). 1.
  2. There is a chamber for spiritual communion (=a sanctuary) in the mansion of the heart, so that the palace of the brain may be secure from the voices of strangers. 2.
- 
2. I fail to understand the reference in this line to the hard-hearted ringdove, which is generally described as devoted to its mate.
  3. *Dast burdan* (= to win) is a metaphor taken from the game of back-gammon.
  1. Tavern = Unity, and wine-bibbers = Mystics, who are freed from self, having drunk "the wine of alienation from self".
  2. He means there is a sanctuary within the inmost depths of the Mystic's heart, and, when he withdraws thither, no disquieting worldly thoughts distract his mind.

3. When the skinker began to circulate the wine in the assembly saying, "drink your fill"! people foolishly observed, "the philosopher first"! 3.
4. He (=the vintner) said sharply, "I have indeed drunk the wine of an assembly, around whose candle the Moon (itself) durst not be a moth".
5. "How can the ear of high aspiration(=highly tuned ear) of the heart, which has heard the Mystic song of Truth from the world of Unity, listen again to poetry and fiction"?
6. I thought they were novices, and so discoursed to them about spiritual leadership. The vintner replied to me bravely, (saying), 4.
7. "The Light of the Empyrean plane (=the Heavenly Light) shines continually (on all). You see it in the hermit's cell, and I in the nook of the wine-tavern". 5.
8. "Whoever enters this sanctuary (of Divine Communion) supported by a spirit of sincerity, what does it matter whether he be a devout, ascetic, religious leader (=pietist), or a drunken, mad, profligate (=Mystic)". 6.
9. A door to spiritual Truth was opened within the soul of Sa'di when the key of dawn turned the wards of Heaven's lock. 7.

3. The *farzānah* is the vintner (=Pīri *kharābātī*) referred to later, who is here disrespectfully described as a philosopher by some of the company.
4. *Mardāneh* here means "like one who had the courage of his opinions".
5. i.e. the light of godhead can illumine every soul, whether it be a cloistered monk, who adheres to the rigid practises of religion, or a mystic, who pursues the cult of Unity, indifferent to religious conventions. The same idea is developed in the following line.
6. *Yakrangī* here means sincerity in the sense of entire and absolute devotion to God.
7. When day dawned, Sa'di's soul was illumined by the light of the Truth.

1. If you were to offer a thousand lives as a present to the Beloved, it would be a paltry (gift), and you should not (even) mention it.
2. To talk of one's life in the presence of the Beloved is just like bringing gold to the mine, or roses to the garden. 1.
3. O Sunfaced darling! has it not yet crossed Thy mind to throw the cooling shade of Thy favour on Thine affectionate lover?
4. What dost Thou care if I fail to sleep through my love for Thee? How canst Thou, who art a sovereign, call to mind the watchman?
5. I fear for the religion of the people, lest through the beauty of Thy face, Thou mayest introduce a heresy (into the world), which (so far) has not existed. 2.
6. Noone takes a side glance at Thy face, whom in the end Thou dost not draw into Thy society by its beauty.
7. It is incumbent on the sober to guard themselves against Thy drunken (=languorous) eyes, but (then) Thou makest secret inroads on them.
8. Do not hesitate to utter whatever bitter answer you have (in store) for me, as it would seem pure honey(=sweet), if it came from Thy mouth.
9. And if Thou shouldst smile, let alone (its efficacy as) a wound salve, Thou couldst revive even a dead body (by smiling). 3.
10. Listen to a *bon-mot* from me, namely that you may travel through the world, and bring back curios from ocean and mine,

---

1. i.e. it goes without saying that the spiritual lover is willing to sacrifice his life for the Beloved's sake. Cf. the English proverb "to bring coals to Newcastle".

2. He means that people might worship the Beloved's face instead of God.

3. Cf. Gulshani raz (Whinfield's edition line 754);—

"By a smile on His lips He cheers the soul".

11. (But) if you have not the *Badāyī'* (=cunning Odes) of Sa'di among your baggage, what other traveller's gift (worth the offering) can you present to the adepts? 4.



— 142 —

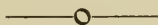
1. Even if Thou shouldst cast me forth a hundred times, I would still be hopeful of being cherished with Thy favour another time.
2. The oppression exercised by Thy love against my Reason is comparable to the tribute, which Moslem warriors impose on infidels. 1.
3. When Fate is unfavourable you cannot quarrel with it: (so) you must needs put up with (=be resigned to) it.
4. Alas, for the strong arm (=power) of piety, when Thy silvery (=delicate) hand makes play with its fingers to slay me! 2.
5. We have often contemplated the pictures of the world; (but) Thou surpasses in beauty everything we see.
6. What does it matter to Thee, who art lapped in luxury, and delicately pampered, if a thousand like me should suffer trouble and hardship?
7. I should not have divulged to the common herd the (sad) tale of my love (for Thee), if the shedding of my tears had not informed against me.

---

4. Here for the first time Sa'di refers to the *Badāyī'* by name. *Ahli qarābat* = those who are nigh to God, and hence adepts, or mystics.

1. *Sarguzīst* was the capitation tax levied on non-Muslims (Christians and Jews) by Believers. *Ghāzī* one who fights for the faith.
2. i.e. "how powerful piety is"! *Bah sari angusht bāzī kardan* has the meaning here of making a sign with the fingers in a playful or coquettish manner, as though the killing were a trifle.

8. What a fine horseman Thou must be, that Thou canst carry off a hundred hearts by one amorous glance, and run down in a sing'le charge a hundred quarries!
9. If Thou wouldst have a thrall like Sa'di, how would it harm Thee to possess a Shirazi servant for Thy groom? 3.
10. If Thou wert to drive him away in anger, he would (still) return (to Thee) by reason of his benign nature; for gold always remains the same, even though you melt it again and again.
11. The Persian idiom runs on his tongue like water (=fluently) by reason of the power of his genius: it is not a steed that can be out-paced by an Arab (horse). 4.

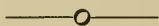


—143—

1. Ah! sick at heart(=distracted) am I (like) a ball in the curve of Thy bat: useless am I in Thine eyes like a foolish babbler.
  2. The thirst (=longing) of my bold eyes does not diminish in spite of the fact that I have poured out a stream of (copious tears) from both my eyelashes. 1 .
  3. O Thou, the arrow of whose love's pain, has slain a victim by its wounds, wherever it has reached him, since Thy bow is double stringed!
- 
3. Literally "at Thy stirrup", because the groom in Persia runs by the side of his master's horse with his hand on the stirrup. Sa'di asks the Beloved to make him Her groom, a menial occupation of the lowest grade.
  4. A roundabout way of saying that the Persian language, as he writes it, is superior to Arabic.
  1. *Muzh* or *muzhah* also means a dark rain cloud, which is appropriate here.



4. The hand of Autumn would not spoil the feast of flowers, if the breeze (but) wafted to the garden a whiff of fragrance from Thy locks.
5. We are single hearted (=sincere in our devotion) while Thou art not ashamed to indulge every moment in a (new form of) perfidy, and to practise each day a (fresh) caprice.
6. Still I would not deem it strange, if Thou wert to cherish me again, for "goodness from the good" would not be surprising. 2.
7. O Sa'di! do not renounce Her love, even if She should not favour your wishes, for where could one get in all the world an equal to Her?

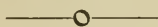


— 144 —

1. O morning breeze! tell me news of my heart-ravishing (Beloved): give me a description of that unkind Sweetheart's beauty.
2. Leave musk alone, and bring me (instead) the perfume of Her tresses: do not mention sugar, (but) repeat to me a speech from that (sweet) mouth of Hers.
3. Like the ant I am engaged heart and soul in the love for Her waist: if you find an opportunity, broach this subject to Her. 1.
4. Tell the wing-singeed (=helpless) nightingales of my heart, the message of those two sugar-scattering parrots (=Her sweet eloquent lips).
5. I know that you (O Breeze!) will pass again over Her tresses, (so), if She will give ear to you, tell Her my tale (of love) in secret,

- 
2. *Nikū̄ zi nikū̄* is a well known Persian proverb. Cf. our "sweets from the sweet".
  1. The ant is regarded as the embodiment of energy and strenuous endeavour. *Kamar bastan* literally - "to gird the loins in preparation for a difficult task".

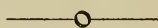
6. Saying, "O Thou, who hast robbed the heart from my breast! it is Thine to command, even if, for example, Thou shouldst tell me to give up my life".
7. The secrets of my heart spring every moment to my tongue: my heart is perturbed, (saying), "your life has passed (in keeping the secret of your love), let it out (now), and tell it". —
8. The secrets of my heart will never be disclosed by my tongue unless my heart consents, (saying), "O tongue! speak out".
9. Sa'di has been ruined through the wiles of Fate. (So) tell this tale of him to his friends. 2.



— 145 —

1. If there were a rose like Thy cheek in the garden, the earth would be exalted above the Heavens by its perfect beauty.
  2. Thy assembly-adorning beauty might be compared to the garden cypress, if there were in the garden a cypress endowed with the power of speech and movement.
  3. How sweet it would be, if I only had the power to fold in my embrace (a Beloved), gifted with a lovely face, fragrant locks, a sweet disposition, and a silvery (=delicate) body!
  4. You might then say that in all my life this good fortune had been vouchsafed to me, (namely), to win from life my (heart's) desire even though it be only for a little while.
  5. I know of no fault in Thee save this that Thou art a perfidious and cruel Sweetheart, charming by reason of (all) this beauty, (but) slow to kindness.
  6. Sugar in my throat without Her sweet face would taste bitter, and even if it seemed like a sweet meat, surely poison must be mixed with it.
- 
2. The only point in this poor line consists in the play on the words *dastān*, *dāstān*, and *dūstān*.

7. One moment in the company of the angel-natured, fairy-faced, Beloved, would be like Paradise, if (only) there were hopes of its continuance.
8. I shall be faithful to Her, not only as long as life is in my body, but while my body is in the grave, even though it were (a handful of) bones.
9. People say to Sa'di that his pain is a secret one, but news of it would not be circulated in the East and West (=far and wide), if it were hidden. 1.
10. Every heart that possesses a spiritual companion in secret resembles an Oratory in a garden. 2.



— 146 —

1. O Thou, (endowed) with the stateliness of whose figure, I have never seen a straight cypress, if Thou shouldst practise every kind of enmity against me, Thou wouldst still be better than all my friends!
2. Deal harshly with me (at Thy pleasure); for masters ill-treat their slaves. The lion that is foot-bound (=entangled in the snare) must needs yield to a fox.
3. Where can he (= Thy lover) go from Thy sight, and, if he does, Thou art ever with him (in spirit): he departs, but Thou dost not set him free: he comes back, but Thou dost not let him approach Thee.
4. O Thou, who art cognisant of my pain, it would be fitting on Thy part to cast one glance at me, and, if Thou failest to do so, my morning sighs, wrung from an anguished heart, may prove efficacious. 1.

- 
1. Sa'di means that his ardent devotion to the Beloved is expressed in his poetry, which has an universal vogue.
  2. i.e. he holds secret communion with the spiritual Beloved in his heart's inner sanctuary.
  1. The prayers offered up by the sorrow-laden suppliant in the morning hours are supposed to reach the throne of God.

5. Thou payest no regard at all to anyone, be he Sa'di, or 'Umar, or Zaid (=anyone else), while he (=Sa'di) is indulging in all this vain-glory like a hollow drum. 2.

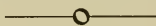


— 147 —

1. O distracted Mystic! you are in bondage to a good reputation. Until you drink the cup (of Divine Love) to the dregs, you will gain no relief from this pain. 1.
2. What gain or loss can accrue to the kingdom of Eternity (=God), whether you are a *Hafiz* of the Quran, or a worshipper of idols? 2.
3. Of what use is asceticism to you, if you end by being an outcast from the court (of God)? What harm will infidelity do you, if your latter end be good? 3.

2. 'Umar o Zaid is a stock phrase in Arabic and Persian to denote any unspecified person. Cf. John Doe and Richard Roe in legal parlance.  
N.B In this didactic Ode the doctrine of predestination is preached.
1. Sa'di refers here to the hypocritical Mystic, who is concerned about his good name, which would be lost, if he abandoned the conventions of religion, that only foster the illusion of duality. Cf. Divan Shamsi Tabriz (Nicholson's edition Ode 1—2) "know that reputation is a great hindrance to the path".
2. *Hafiz*=one who knows the whole Quran by heart, and hence a pietist. By worshipper of idols is meant the Mystic, who adores idols—"the Light made manifest" (Cf. Gulshani raz line 973).
3. *Kufr* is used here in its esoteric sense. Cf. Whinfield's Gulshani raz line 879; —"Infidelity is ever giving praise to the Truth".

4. Both the righteous and the wicked are hopeless of Divine grace: both the gnostic and the ignorant (novice) are helpless against the Divine decree.
5. O Thou prey that art caught in the gin, no effort of Thine will make you free! O Thou bird that art captured in the snare, thine attempts (at flight) are of no avail to thee!
6. How can the glass goblet remain secure (=unbroken) in the path of a stone? The revolution of the sky (=Fate), good sir, is the stone, and you the glass goblet.
7. This power of yours must fail even though you were the Emperor of Rum, and this day of yours must turn to night (= you must die), even if you were the Ruler of Syria. 4.
8. Count as naught, O Sa'di! all desire for this (material) world, since we must inevitably leave it for another world, disappointed of our hopes (=with hopes unrealised).
9. If you are wise, and prudent, and understand (the potentialities of) your soul, lo! I will call you a human being, or else you are lower than the beasts. 5.



— 148 —

1. Oh! how I long to see Thee some night in my arms, dead drunk, heavy with sleep, and bemused with wine.
2. Bright day would appear (=shine) in the murky night of separation, if at early dawn I should see Thy sun-like face.
3. If Thy love has slain me by reason of the harsh treatment (I have had to endure), so much (suffering) was easy (to bear); (but) would that I might see a small measure of softness (=kindness) in Thy speech!

- 
4. By Rum is meant the Greek kingdom of Byzantium. The pun on the double meaning of *shām* may be noticed.
  5. *Dil* is used here in its esoteric sense =the power of distinguishing between good and evil.

4. The pen would drop pearls (=tears) over my pitiful (=poignant) letter, if I should see but once the hope of reconciliation in Thy reply.
5. The truth is it would be right for you to shun me, if I were to look at Thee with sinful eyes, like squint-eyed (=evil-minded) people.
6. I wish I could see Thee some time like a rose in the garden, or jasmine in the parterre, or a lotus in the water.
7. And if I cannot behold Thee (shining in Thy full splendour) like the sun, would that I might see Thee once like the new Moon, a little of it open to view, and the rest veiled from sight. 1.
8. I know there is no barrier between me and Thee save fear of the guardian. I wish I could see Thee concealed from the guardian behind a screen. 2.
9. (But) how can this desire of mine be attained in a state of wakefulness? Would that I might go to sleep, so as to see Thee in a dream!



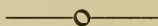
— 149 —

1. I have not the good fortune of the mirror, in which Thou beholdest (Thyself): I am less than the dust of the market, on which Thou treadest.
2. I am so much in love with Thy face, that I am lost to personal consciousness: Thou art so charmed with Thyself (=absorbed in Thine own charms) that Thou art indifferent to us.
3. To what shall I liken Thee in all the Universe, for Thou art fairer than my wildest dreams?

- 
1. i.e. catch a fleeting glimpse of the Divine glory "as through a glass darkly", and not face to face.
  2. He expresses a wish that the veil of phenomena may not conceal the Divine Beauty entirely from his view, and thus develops the idea of the preceding line.



4. Such a face as Thine should not be unveiled; for Thou steal-  
est the hearts of all mankind by every side-long glance.
5. Blindness is the only disease that can be ascribed to the eye,  
which is not enamoured of Thy face.
6. I thought to wander in the world(=become an exile) by rea-  
son of the suffering entailed by Thy Love; (but) how can  
I do so, since wherever I roam, Thou art present to my  
(mind's) eye.
7. The morning sighs (that arise) from my breast reach (the  
ear of) Heaven, while Thou dost not (even) open Thine  
eyes from their morning sleep.
8. Sleepers know naught of the distress endured by the sleep-  
less. Thou canst not sympathise with (suffering) people,  
until grief befalls Thee.
9. Whatever is said in praise of (Thy) beauty is (true): Thy  
fault is that Thy temper changes every day (=Thou art fickle).
10. If Thou shouldst unveil and display Thy face, Thou wouldst  
divulge the secrets of all recluses. 1.
11. The person, who does not know Thee, will not excuse Sa'di  
(for his love-madness, since) he, who has not seen a fairy,  
does not understand the plight of such as have lost their  
reason. 2.



— 150 —

1. The novice must travel widely to become an adept (=initi-  
ate): the Mystic does not become pure (=sincere), until he  
drinks to the dregs the cup (of Divine Love). 1

1. By *pardah nishūnān* are meant mystics, or initiates, in the  
mysteries of Divine Love.
2. A reference to the belief that mortals, who are unfortunate  
enough to see a fairy, become mad, or blind, if they do not  
lose their lives.
1. The poet plays here on the words *Sūfi*, and *sāfi*. He seems  
to favour the derivation of *sufi* from *safā* (=purity), which  
is generally considered erroneous.

2. Whether you are a religious leader, devoted to prayer (=pietist), or a rake from the tavern (=Mystic), to each his end is predestined by God. 2.
3. Tomorrow (=at the Resurrection) when the court of retribution will be held for mortals, everyone (else) will have good works (to show), (while) we can (only) hope for the Divine beneficence (=mercy).
4. O nightingale! if you plain, I will be your song mate: you are in love with the rose, and I with Rose-body (=the Beloved).
5. Those who have not seen the cypress (=the graceful Beloved) on the edge of the terrace, exclaim, "how beautiful is a (garden) cypress on the banks of a stream"!
6. Some day you will see my life offered as a sacrifice in Her street, and this is a festival which is observed every few days. 3.
7. O Thou, whose love is fixed in my stricken heart like a soul in the body! at least mention, (even) in terms of abuse, one who blesses Thee.
8. Perchance some day Thou wilt Thyself enquire about our welfare, or else, who alas! will convey a message from us to Thee?
9. Although the night of ardent lovers is dark, still they ought not to despair of the morning's dawn.
10. O Sa'di! how will you obtain pearls on the ocean's shore? Enter the crocodile's throat if you seek (fulfilment of) your desires. 4.

---

2. *Munājāt* are extempore prayers, usually taken from the Qur-an, or Hadis, which are offered after the usual liturgical forms have been recited. By *pīr* is meant here the head of a monastic establishment, who is a slave to the external observances of religion.

3. i. e. not only at the 'Id uz zuhā, which is an annual festival

4. i.e. be prepared to jeopardise your life in your love quest.

1. If Thou wouldst (only) return to me, I am resolved to forfeit my life at Thy feet, as it would not be fitting to sacrifice any thing of less value there.
2. I hope Fortune may vouchsafe me such a lease of life that a shower of rain from the clouds of Thy bounty may fall again on my thirsty (=parched) dust.
3. Even if a desert intervened between the lover and Beloved, a Judas tree would spring up there in place of each Mimosa bush. 1.
4. Surely my Leilah (=Beloved) does not realise that without Her auspicious face the world's broad expanse would seem as narrow as a prison to Her Majnun (=lover)!
5. Alas! that I did not realise the value of the time(=halcyon days) of happiness: you will only appreciate the value of Union, when you have been afflicted by separation.
6. It is not only I that am caught in the snare of Her dishevelled tresses; for She holds in Her toils a heart in each disordered hair.
7. What charm is in Thine eyes that steals the hearts (of men)? If there be a charmer in Shiraz in our day, it is Thou. 2.
8. It is not right to shed Sa'di's blood unjustly; but, come, it is easy (of accomplishment), if you hold a mandate in the master's hand. 3.
9. The season that has passed away will return; but patience is needed, for spring will not bloom again without a winter. 4

- 
1. He means that to a lover the desert would seem like a garden, if his pilgrimage ended in the Mecca of Union. The Judas tree (*Cercis siliquastrum*) has attractive purple flowers. The Mimosa (*M. arabica*) is a thorny bush of the Arabian desert.
  2. The only point in this line is the pun on *fitnah* and *fattān*.
  3. i.e. a death warrant signed and sealed by the Beloved.
  4. He must endure the winter of separation before he can enjoy the spring of Union. *Mustakhlās* literally means "set free".

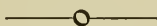
1. O fairy-faced (Darling)! today Thou art so beautiful that Thou surpassest the moon in loveliness.
2. Thou dost appear, and Thy distracted lovers run after Thee in every direction:
3. Look at me and the black infidels! Behold Thyself with Thy two magic-working pupils (=eyes)! 1.
4. She has put magical glances into Her eyes, (and) given a mischievous (=coy) twist to Her hair.
5. And to hunt down hearts She has fixed the arrow of Her eyes in the bow of Her eye-brows.
6. The value of roses and rose conserve has become depreciated (by competition with) that lovely face, and those heart entrancing lips (of Hers).
7. The king of the constellations (=the Sun) has become Thy slave: Leo has become the dog of Thy street. 2.
8. Saturn has become Thy black watch-man on the terrace of Thy beauty's Palace.
9. Thy cheek, speaking symbolically, resembles a petal of the eglantine: Thy figure, if one were to describe it, is like a wild cypress.
10. Tell me with what (sort of comb) Thou hast dressed Thy hair, or with what (kind of) water Thou hast washed Thy face!
11. For Thou lendest color to the tulip from Thy face, and Thou givest fragrance to musk from Thy locks.
12. A hundred thousand nightingales (=poets), like Sa'di, sing lays to the rose-garden of Thy face.

- 
1. The line is obscure, but Sa'di seems to mean "here I am, entangled in Thy raven-black tresses, while Thou art ogling me with Thy magical eyes".
  2. There is a star in Leo called *Kalb-ul'awā*, and hence perhaps the pun on *sag-i-kui*.

1. The spring season has come, when the mind longs every hour for the garden; and every bird bursts into an ecstasy of song like the nightingale.
2. You might imagine the morning breeze of the New Year (=spring) to be the breath of Jesus, which restores "rest and fragrance" to the dead dust. 1.
3. The garden cypress has assumed a swaying pose, and moves with grace. O spiritual cypress! do Thou for once display Thy graceful action too.
4. In every lane one finds a fairy-faced (Beauty), plying the ball with her bat: Thou too forsooth hast a chin for a ball, (so) make a bat of Thy tresses.
5. In spite of the skill and artifice with which I have surpassed all others (in the art of poetry, still) such a ball as Thy chin does not fall to my bat. 2.
6. O gardener! bring me (if you can) a cypress (endowed) with the figure of my Hearts-ease (=Beloved); for I have never once seen such a rose in any garden. 3.
7. O my deer-eyed (Darling)! Thou wilt not release me from Thy power, until, like a deer, I wander in (=flee to) the desert on account of Thy cruelty.
8. I cannot describe the perfect beauty of Thy face; for I am bewildered by it, (and) what can a distracted man say?
9. If there is any rest or peace for my heart, it will be (acquired through) Thy Union: if there is any end or limit to my grief, it will be on Thy breast.
10. The physician was at his wit's end about me (saying), "O Sa'di! cut short your story, for I know of no remedy for your pain save patience".

- 
1. This seems to be a quotation from the Quran (LVIII—89); *fa rūhun o raiḥānun wa janātu na'īm* (=“and then rest and fragrance, and the garden of bliss”). The “breath of Jesus” was supposed to have a curative and reviving influence.
  2. He means that it is beyond his poetic powers to describe adequately the beauty of Her chin.
  3. i.e. a rose as sweet and beautiful as the Beloved's face.

1. O fire of passion! how long will you continue to rise to my head? O bitter wailing! how long will you keep welling up from my heart?
2. O thou fount of quick silver(=tears), which art (fixed) in mine eyes! How long wilt thou pour down on my gold-like (= pale) cheeks by reason of my love for the Beloved?
3. O image of the Beloved! if some night Thou wouldst (only) withdraw from my path (=leave me), my eyes might indulge in sleep for a little while. 1.
4. O heart of mine! why hast Thou been turned to blood in my breast? It must soon happen that thou too wilt disappear from my view. 2.
5. O bird of dawn! by what science art thou able to announce the time of day, if it is not my matutinal sighs that arouse thee every morning. 3.
6. O Sorrow, by the continual companionship with which my heart is sick! does it never occur to thee that for God's sake thou mightest leave my mind?

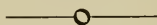


1. Why art Thou so cruel and stubborn in spite of such a kindly nature and so much charm?
2. I fixed my heart on Thee entirely in preference to the world (=material pleasures): I did not know that Thou wouldst prove false to Thy promise (of love).

- 
1. i.e. if he could cease conjuring up a vision of the Beloved before his mind's eye.
  2. His heart will waste away, and he will lose it, just as he has lost the Beloved.
  3. *Naubat* were the kettle drums, which were beaten over the portal of a Prince's house at stated intervals.



3. The dark night of separation has tormented me. O bright light! enter, candle-wise, through my door.
4. I hold my life in readiness for surrender, so that I may sacrifice it at Thy feet, when Thou dost enter it. 1.
5. It would be quite wrong (on my part) to discuss with Thee the beauty of the belles of Tartary. 2.
6. Thou art a sweetheart much beloved and very acceptable, but Thou art cold and faithless.
7. O heart of mine! if thou art in love, be ever prepared to experience hardship and bear the trials of cruelty.
8. And if you lack the power (to bear) the master's cruelty, be off, O Sa'di! for you are not fit for His service.



—156—

1. O fairy-born (Beloved)! I know not whence Thou hast come; for Thou canst not be of human origin (endowed as Thou art) with such beauty.
2. To say sooth it is not right for every one to see a face like Thine, nor is it fitting that Thou shouldst not display it to any one.
3. The cypress cannot claim an equality in stature with Thy beautiful figure in the Court of the garden.
4. I adjure Thee by God not to shed the blood of poor me; for I am not worthy that Thou shouldst besmear (=soil) Thy hands (with it).

- 
1. *Sar dar kaffi dast dāshtan* (literally = "to keep one's life on the palm of the hand") expresses a readiness to jeopardise one's life.
  2. i.e. the Beloved is so immeasurably superior to the belles of Tartary in beauty that it would be absurd to mention their charms in the same breath with Her. Tartary was famed for the beauty of its women. The pun on the double meaning of *khatā* is the only point in the line.

5. In the absence of Thy face I have no eyes to see the world. I adjure Thee by Thy two eyes not to leave my sight, O Thou, who art my sense of vision! 1.
6. However great the cruelty I suffer at Thy hands, Thou seemest (still) sweeter and more beautiful in my eyes.
7. There is noone else whom one can love like Thee. We know of no alternative but loneliness after Thou hast gone, 2.
8. And if Thou wert to drive us away with ignominy from Thy door, we would thank Thee just the same, for Thou art dear to us.
9. I will not turn away from this door (of Thine) by reason of Thy cruelty, whether Thou dost shut it in our faces, or openest it .
10. What can the faithful slave do, who is not acceptable (to his master)? We are eager for Thy service, but Thou givest us no orders.
11. O Sa'di! your poetical genius will steal many a heart, since you adorn (your work) with such jewels of spiritual reality (= inner meaning). 3.
12. The breeze of the New Year (=spring) which has (=wafts) the perfume of the rose and the hyacinth, does not possess the fragrance that Thou dost exhale.

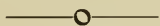


- 
1. The poet means that he has no eyes to see anything but the Beloved, through whom he exercises the faculty of vision.
  2. i.e. There is noone to take Thy place when Thou leavest me.
  3. *Dukhtari anfās* (literally = "the daughter of breaths") has the secondary signification of genius.

1. You have not fallen into (the Beloved's) snare, and may (therefore) be held excused (for failing to love Her). Are you on that account proud of the strength of your own own arm? 1.
2. If She, who has burned up our granary, should become attached to you, it would no longer be possible for you to combine love-making with self-restraint. 2.
3. My heavenly-faced (Beloved) is that fairy-cheeked darling, (endowed) with whose beauty there is no Huri in Paradise.
4. Fearfully I said to Her, "O cypress-statured, silver-bodied, (Beloved)! (although no cypress exists that is crowned by a Sūrī rose)", 3.
5. Harshness and perfidy are not acceptable at Thy hands; for Thou art a lovely and attractive Mistress".
6. In the eyes of people of enlightened mind (=Mystics), Thou (shinest) among mortals like a flash of light in a dark night.
7. If the Universe contained a physician as beautiful as Thee, noone would desire from God the cure of his disease.
8. Thou makest such play with the pupils of Thine eyes on account of Thine arrogance and coquetry, that I might imagine Thee to be intoxicated without (the agency of) wine.
9. I will not forsake Thee on account of Thine infidelity, (so) commit any fault Thou pleasest, and Thou wilt be forgiven.

- 
1. i.e. he has no cause for self satisfaction, as the fact of his being fancy-free is not due to his own strength of will, but to the Beloved's indifference.
  2. *Khirman sūkhtan* = to destroy one's stock of happiness, or ruin him. The second hemistich means you cannot be a lover and pious too.
  3. *Sūrī* is a beautiful red and fragrant rose like our Provence rose. Here of course it refers to the Beloved's rosy face. This verse is connected with the succeeding couplet, and the second hemistich is parenthetical.

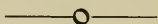
10. Conversation was engaged in on various topics, and the subject of love-making, poverty (of self), and separation were broached between us.
11. She said to me with a smile, "O Sa'di! cut short your speech (for) the empty (headed) chatter-box is like a guitar".
12. "He who, like a shadow, has no substance (=real worth), is a mere nobody. What do I care if you are as conspicuous (=famous) as the Sun!" 4.



— 158 —

1. Why dost Thou obstinately turn away from me? Do not act thus, for Thou wilt make me go round the world (after Thee) willy-nilly.
  2. Some day on account of Thy cruelty I will change (even) my religion (for Thy sake). What harm would it do Thee if Thou wert to change Thine unkind heart? 1.
  3. If haply Thou wouldst not make the effort to approach us, what would it matter, if Thou wouldst take the trouble to remember us?
  4. Do not imagine that we will withdraw our hands from Thy saddle strap (=abandon Thee), however much Thou mayest shun us.
  5. My body is bowed humbly in submission to Thy mandate like a pen: I would not turn away (from Thee even), if Thou shouldst make me revolve on my head just like it (=drive me distracted).
- 
4. His fame as a poet is of no account in the Beloved's eyes, as the illusions of self esteem and personal merit only serve to veil the Oneness of God.
  1. By changing his religion Sa'di means that he would become an infidel, and worship the Beloved like an idol (in the esoteric sense).

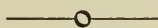
6. If Thou wert to withdraw from an impatient (lover like) me, or turn away Thine eyes from such a helpless creature as I am,
7. I do not know where Thou couldst get a shield with which to avert the arrows of my sighs from Heaven.
8. Whether Thou destroyest utterly my peace of mind, or dost reduce me to despair by Thy reproaches, 2.
9. Do not ever imagine that Thou couldst divert Sa'di's love from Thy threshold till the Day of Judgment.



— 159 —

1. Is it speech or sugar that Thou keepest in Thy mouth? I do not think that there is anyone in all the world to equal Thee in piquancy.
  2. The lover is not to be held guilty for his pursuit of Thee: (nay), the guilt is Thine for possessing so charming a face.
  3. O Thou, who art dowered with such tresses, earlobes, cheeks, and figure, do not enter the (public) garden, for Thou hast a garden at home. 1.
  4. Thou dost possess the beauty of the Sun's face (=disc), and the figure of the graceful cypress, so that, if Thou shouldst put forward a claim (to these attributes), Thou hast the proof.
  5. O girdle! I do not know how you can be worthy of so much glory, as to keep your hand round the waist of such a Beauty.
- 
2. The phrase *az pāye salāmat kase basar dar andākhtan* literally means "to cast someone down headlong from the foot of safety".
  1. He asks the Beloved to enter his heart and illumine its darkened chambers, and not to disclose the Mysteries of Divine Love to all and sundry.

6. It is long since I sought that lost heart of mine; but Thine eye-brows gave me a clue to its possession by Thee. 2.
7. (Endowed) as Thou art with such attributes, my heart is 'not a fit place for Thy presence. So come nearer, for there is a path (open to Thee) right to the centre of my soul.
8. By reason of Thy (proud) gait like the peacock, it is not only my dove cote(=heart) that Thou hast for Thy nest, but the whole Universe.
9. If Thou shouldst place Thy foot outside Thy house, plant it firmly, for Thou hast Sa'di's blood-stained tears on Thy threshold.



— 160 —

1. I wish to be distraught and long to be reckless, for patience and dejection are of no avail.
2. I will lower my head to enter the wine-cellar of reproach (=demean my self to bear the shame of repoaches); (so) let the patched cloak on my breast (=body) remain unclean. 1.
3. Every moment Thou hast flung a thirsty (lover) into the whirlpool (of passion): every instant Thou hast suspended a victim on Thy saddle strap.
4. Thy thirst is quenched, but how many thirsty hearts are there around Thee! Thou art happy, but how many tearful eyes are there about Thee? 2.

- 
2. i.e. Her eyebrows intimated to him by a sign that She had possession of his lost heart.
  1. The poet means that he is too absorbed in his passion for the Divine Beloved to regard religious conventions, and so he has abandoned the cant and hypocrisy of pietists.
  2. This is an example of the figure *talmī'* = the introduction of an Arabic couplet into the text.



5. O God! this must be the water of life, so sweet is it. O Lord! that must be the graceful cypress, ( the Beloved) so agile is it.
6. That cloth is too wide for the workshop of contingent Being: that morsel is too big for the capacity of comprehension<sup>3</sup>
7. Alas for my heart! which, in the coils of Thy tresses, has become the prey of two serpents, through that Zuhhak-like cruelty of Thine. 4.
8. Will the breeze ever carry my sighs to Thine ears? No! because we are on the earth, while Thou art in the Heavens.
9. I cry for help from Thee, who art both my pain and its anodyne! I appeal for protection from Thee, who art both my poison and its antidote!
10. O Sa'di! there is enough water (to quench) the fire of your passion: do not engage in a profitless venture, for you are (only) a handful of dust. 5.

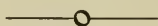


- 
3. Nicholson explains in his edition of the *Divan Shamsi Tabriz* (Ode ii—7) that when Not-Being (*'adam*) reflects the qualities of Being (*Haqq*), and thus loses to a certain extent its own negative and phenomenal character, it receives the name of Contingent Being (*imkān*). The poet means that Absolute Being (=God) is too exalted to be circumscribed by phenomenal existence, and too great to fall within the scope of human comprehension.
  4. Sa'di compares the Beloved's tresses to the two serpents which grew out of Zahhak's shoulders, and had to be nourished on human brains. Zahhak was notorious for his cruelty, and so *zahhākī* may be taken to mean cruelty here.
  5. *Abe* refers to the Beloved's cruelty and disdain, by which She threw cold water on Sa'di's passion.  
Note the introduction here of the four elements, fire, water, earth, and air.

1. O God almighty! what sort of face is that, which one might call the sun, and, if the moon had any sense of modesty, it would veil itself for shame (before it).
2. And, if the rose had eyes like the narcissus, so that it could see the world, it would plunge itself (=hide itself) in the water, like the lotus, through shame at the colour of Her cheeks.
3. At night I cannot sleep, and by day I have neither peace nor rest, by reason of Her languorous, wine coloured, eyes, which you might imagine to be asleep (=drowsy).
4. If that Sweetheart that I know were to display Her face to everyone, the theologian would fall into an ecstasy from dancing, and the preacher would become dead drunk from (drinking) wine. 1.
5. I am so intoxicated that you might imagine there was no longer any hope of my becoming sober: Majnun would have returned to his senses, if he were only drunk with wine. 2.
6. If the hero, Rustam, had that (powerful) forearm of Hers, he would have overthrown even Afrasyab in an hour.
7. O doll (=darling) of a skinker! bring us wine, whether it be bitter or sweet; for from Thy hands it would taste like sugar (=sweet) even though it were pure poison.
8. There is nothing that mars the perfect beauty of Thy face save Thy own capricious disposition. Ah! if only a sweet answer would proceed from those sweet lips!

- 
1. i.e. the theologian would join in the Mystic dance, and the preacher would become intoxicated with the wine of Divine Love. By theologian and preacher are meant pietists who are devoted to the cult of religiosity.
  2. Majnun was distracted by the love of Leilah, as the poet is by the Divine Beloved, and so there is no hope of their restoration to a normal frame of mind.

9. If Thou shouldst discover that, as long as I live, I fixed my eyes on anyone but Thee, then indeed it would be meritorious on Thy part to treat poor me with cruelty. 3.
10. If there were as much (water) in the clouds as tears in my eyes, the thirsty (=parched) earth would not need (any more) rain after this.
11. I feel jealous of the ground on which Thou treadest; for how (exalted) would Sa'di be, if he were even the dust beneath Thy shoes!



— 162 —

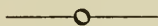
1. Thou openest a window from Paradise for him, to whom Thou dost show Thy face at early dawn.
2. Mother nature will never produce a child better(=more attractive) than Thee in all her life, for Thine is the very limit of beauty.
3. It is as a dark night to him, whose presence Thou leavest: it is like the dawn of an auspicious day for him, through whose door Thou comest back.
4. Noone, who has enjoyed Union with Thee for a little while, can ever be patient afterwards. 1.
5. By reason of the excessive delicacy of Thy body, Thou appearest inside Thy garments like clear(=transparent) water in a glass.
6. I am unable to say any more in Thy praise, for the perfection of Thy beauty tongue-ties the speaker.
7. I have shunned the babble of the vulgar herd, (saying) that henceforth I would retire into seclusion;

---

3. *Nazar* is also sometimes used in an esoteric sense to mean love.

1. i.e. he longs impatiently for another period of Union.

8. (But) fidelity to friendship with the Beloved whispered in my soul's ear, (saying), "you are not a real lover if you shun disgrace". 2.
9. Whatever sufferings I have endured have been caused by Thy love, and I am still waiting to see what (further) orders Thou wilt give. 3.
10. May the few remaining days of my life be sacrificed for Thy soul, if Thou wouldst subtract them from my life, and add them to Thine!
11. If (the Beloved) does not regard you, O Sa'di! with a kindly eye, your efforts to win Her favour would be fruitless; (so) take care not to attempt such a useless undertaking. 4.

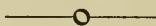


—163—

1. I saw a full Moon (=Beauty) upon the earth moving with the graceful gait of a cypress along the highway
2. It was as if a door had been opened for me in the morning from the Paradise of God.
3. I have never seen indeed in all my life a full moon on the top of a cypress, if you have. 1.

- 
2. This line is connected with the preceding verse. Sa'di means that to adopt a hermit's role is not the way to win the Beloved's favour. To gain that he must abjure the conventions of religion, (which foster the illusion of duality and entail disgrace), and worship the One in spirit and in truth.
  3. He is waiting to see what further trials he will be called upon to bear.
  4. *Bād paimūdan* (=to weigh the wind), and *bād ba dastī kase* (=wind in someone's hand) both mean "to essay a fruitless task" *Tā* has the signification here, so common in the Odes, of "beware"!
  1. i.e. a lovely face on a graceful figure.

4. Or have you ever heard of a sun being produced by any father or mother?
5. I thought to shut Her from my sight, in order that I might not incur any danger through my eyes (=by what I had seen).
6. She walked along with graceful gait, saying *sotto voce*, "the Mystic is on his guard against temptation", (and aloud),
7. "Since one look (of mine) does not suffice (to satisfy you), your only resource is patience and resignation under separation".
8. "O Sa'di! against the arrows of our glances you will need a better shield than piety".



— 164 —

1. Thou hast departed (from my sight), but Thou art still present in my thoughts: it is just as if Thou wert pictured before my eyes.
2. The (conception of the) extent(=magnitude) of Thy beauty is beyond my power of thought; for Thou art fairer than any thing I can imagine.
3. The moon has never walked upon the earth, nor has a fairy ever upraised her veil, so that I might think Thy face to be (like) the moon, or a fairy.
4. Thou must indeed be an angel, and not moulded from this (human) clay (of ours). If mortals are formed of earth and water, Thou surely must be compact of musk and ambergris.
5. If we have a complaint against Thee, it must 'een be laid before Thyself; for one cannot lodge an accusation against Thee before anyone else.
6. In the Beloved's company the corner of poverty(=a humble abode) resembles Paradise, and the Garden (of bliss): in Her absence wealth and riches may be (accounted) poverty.
7. You cannot enjoy any pleasure as long as the Beloved is not in your embrace in fulfilment of your heart's desire.

8. If I were to lose my eyes through weeping in my love for Thee, it would not matter, for Thou art dearer than the eyes in my head.
9. We have hastened in our quest (of Thee) to the full extent of our efforts; but what can our endeavours avail, since Fortune does not favour us?
10. O Sa'di! as you cannot attain Union with the Beloved, pass at least a little while in thinking of Her.



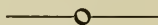
—165—

1. The living man, who sleeps in his home without a Beloved, is like a corpse in a shroud.
2. Pleasure cannot be called pleasure in Thine absence: what would the body be without the spirit's existence?
3. The zephyr has not found a cypress like Thee in the flower-beds ever since it has been blowing over the garden.
4. It seems an utter impossibility for a sun to rise from the collar of a blouse. 1.
5. And those massed coils of Her hair! Surely a calamity lurks beneath everyone (of them).
6. There is a market in the street of Love, in which a thousand lives would not command any price.
7. If Thou wouldst exercise Thy bounty, this is Thy opportunity; for Thou wilt not find anyone poorer than myself. 2.
8. The seven regions of the world will not convene an assembly today without (listening to) the sayings(=poetry) of Sa'di. 3
9. One has the choice of these two alternatives, (namely), either Thy heart is a stone, or my words do not reach Thine ears.

- 
1. The poet means that the Beloved's radiant face peeping out of the collar of Her blouse is like the sun.
  2. *Faqr* is used here in its esoteric sense of poverty of self.
  3. The inhabited world was divided into seven climes, and so *haft iqlīm*, or *haft kishwar* means the whole universe.



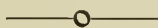
1. The cypress-statured (Beloved) in the midst of the assembly is fairer than seventy cypresses in the orchard. 1.
2. It would be folly to abandon the Beloved's society in exchange for the pleasure (afforded by) the tulip and the jasmine.
3. O Thou, who hast never seen Thine own equal in beauty save in the mirror!
4. When Thou lookest upon Thine own equal (there), of course Thou wouldst not regard the likes of me.
5. Thy frame (when) enveloped in a tunic resembles a spirit that has entered the body. 2.
6. I will say nothing about Thy mouth; for it is too small even for (the utterance of) a word,
7. And whoever sees Thy body uncovered imagines it to be a tunic stuffed with roses. 3.
8. In Thy presence it would be wrong to look at the Belles of Khata, or Khutan. 4.
9. If the wind were to blow over me, it would carry me away; for I have no body left under my clothes. 5.
10. Your only resource, O Sa'di! is lack of resource(=resignation), since no remedy or device remains (for you to adopt).



1. Thou movest with (such) surpassing grace all at once(=so swiftly) that the eye is dazzled by Thee.

- 
1. *Haftād* is used to denote any large number.
  2. i.e. Her body is so ethereal that it resembles a soul.
  3. The poet is refering to the rosy complexion of Her skin.
  4. Khata (Northern China) and Khutan (Tartary) were celebrated for the beauty of their women.
  5. His body was so emaciated by suffering that a puff of wind would blow it away.

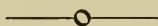
2. It would be right for Thee to show such a face as Thine to a fairy, so that she might learn what a fairy (=beautiful) face is like.
3. The pack animal of him, who has slipped in Thy presence, would not be able to rise again under its load. 1.
4. Thy drowsy eyes are drunk like me all the year round without drinking wine,
5. Patience is no longer possible for Thy wounded (lovers); so either cure them, or kill them outright.
6. So long as Thou willest, the Friend is kind to us, (and) the envious are confounded. 2.
7. O Sa'di! be submissive to Her orders; for the lover has no resource but helplessness (=resignation.)



—168—

1. The cypress had better remain standing when Thou art moving: the parrot had better remain silent, when Thou art talking.
  2. Noone voluntarily surrenders his heart to Thy love: it is Thou, who settest the snare, wherewith to captivate it.
  3. What a plague Thou art to plunder the reason of sober folk with Thy lovely, drunken (=languorous), eyes!
  4. By reason of the love I bear Thee, and the jealousy I feel (on Thy account), I am angry that Thou shouldst cast glances (=make eyes) at strangers.
  5. Thou saidst it was wrong to look at Thee; but Thou stealest my heart, (and) is that right? Thou hast committed an offence Thyself, and pretendest that (other) folk are guilty.
- 
1. i.e. anyone, who offends against the majesty of the Beloved, will be crushed beneath the weight of Her displeasure.
  2. "Thou" may refer to God, and "the Friend" to the Prophet, or the spiritual director.

6. Wilt Thou never forget the record of Thine enmity that Thou dost wrangle so with Thy friends?
7. Thy hands are dyed with the fresh blood of Thy helpless (victims). Does anyone ever act as Thou art doing, O perfidious one!
8. Thou art friendly to our enemies (=rivals), while Thou showest anger to Thy friends. This is not (real) love, which Thou dost make to Thy lover.
9. As long as I hear the Mystic song, I shall not listen to advice. O pretender to love! you are only giving me useless counsel.
10. If Thou drawest Thy sword, here is my body for a shield! There is peace on the side which Thou dost oppose (=on my side).
11. Never turn away your face from the Beloved to look at the sun; for (in so doing) you would (as it were) be turning from the Sun to (look at) a wall! 1.
12. O Sa'di! beware of Her stony cruel heart. What does an infidel care about your appeal for quarter? 2.



— 169 —

1. Does this night not wish the Sun to rise? (=tonight seems endless). How many thoughts have passed through my mind, but not a wink of sleep has crossed (=visited) my eyes.

---

1. i.e. the Sun is much inferior to the Beloved's face as an object of attention.

2. The poet plays here on the double meaning of *kāfir*. The infidel is supposed to be so cruel that he never allows quarter.

2. Why have you delayed (your coming) so long, O morning! that I am reduced to (such) despair? You have neglected a religious duty, and the callers to prayers have failed to earn their (due) reward for a meritorious action. 1.
3. Has the cock choked that it does not crow the summons of Dawn? Are all the nightingales dead, and is it only the raven that remains alive? 2.
4. Do you know why I love the fragrant breeze of Dawn? It is because it(=the Dawn) resembles my Beloved's face when She throws off Her veil. 3.
5. My head wishes to God that it might fall at Her feet; for it is better to be drowned in water than (to die) of longing for it. 4.
6. My heart is not fit to triumph in the struggle with Her love. How can a fly overcome an eagle?
7. I am not so guilty that Thou shouldst hand me over to my foe. If Thou must punish me, (then) do it with Thine own hand. 5.
8. O Beloved! it would (indeed) be strange if Thy stony heart were not moved by Sa'di's tears, for they would (even) turn a mill.
9. Be off, poor beggar! and seek another door, for you have petitioned a thousand times (at Her door) without receiving any reply. 6.

- 
1. *Jān barāmad* = the soul was tired out from waiting. Sa'di represents the morning as having committed a sin (*bazāh*) by delaying its advent, and thus preventing the *Muazzins* from calling to prayer at the prescribed time. *Sawāb* is a meritorious deed which earns a divine reward.
  2. The nightingales are called *subhkhwān* because they sing at break of day.
  3. A sweetheart's face is compared to the fresh beauty of the Dawn, besides connoting the idea of its fragrance.
  4. The last hemistich is a well known Persian proverb.
  5. By *dushman* are meant wordly thoughts, and evil passions.
  6. Sa'di addresses himself here as a third party (*tajrīd*).

1. Night time, a candle, a singer, and a beautiful (sweet-heart) :  
I have no other wish in all the world (but these).
2. (Even) an angel would be jealous of the splendour of my  
convivial meeting, if it were graced by (the presence of) an  
assembly-adorning Beauty like Thee.
3. Another Wamiq like me, enmeshed in the toils of Love, will  
not be found (again) in the world, nor an Azra like Thee.
4. To endure affliction, and suffer cruel treatment at the hands  
of one, who is peerless in beauty, is inevitable.
5. It is the Day of Resurrection that has appeared in our time.  
In very truth She (=the Beloved) is a calamity, and not a  
shapely figure. 1.
6. If you were to turn away your face from Her, what else  
would you look at? For there is no fairer sight than She  
in all the world.
7. There is no heart in Her time that has not succumbed to  
Her charms, nor a head (=person), which does not enter-  
tain a violent passion for Her.
8. If you look at Her, do it at a distance, for you might en-  
danger your life by approaching too near.
9. So openly does She rob me of my heart, that you might  
think the Emperor had proclaimed a feast of table-plunder. 2
10. She is not afraid of vexing the hearts of Mystics lest they  
should raise a clamour before the Chancellor;
11. For all are agreed that there is not today in all the world  
any goal of aspiration, or refuge, save his court. 3.

---

1. By *qiyāmat* Sa'di means that the Beloved is a source of per-  
turbation in the world such as the Day of Doom will be.  
In the second hemistich he makes pretty word play on the  
words *balā* and *ḥālā*.

2. *Pādshāh* was the title given to the king of the Turks, and  
the institution known as the "table of plunder" (*yaghmā*)  
was a Turkish custom, which has been explained before.  
He is probably referring to Hulaku, the Chancellor's Master.

3 The poet is evidently alluding to 'Alā uddīn Atā Malik  
Juvaini, the celebrated minister of Hulaku and his successor,

12. He is the most excellent (Minister) on the face of the globe; for Heaven stands ready to render him service, like a slave with loins girt before his master.
13. Do you understand O philosopher! the object of this remark of mine? (It is to illustrate the proverb), "if one gives a greeting it is for the sake of a demand" (=to get something)
14. To God are due, O guardian of the Age! (thanks for) the boons and favours (vouchsafed) to the people of the whole earth in your time.
15. Thank God! I have this merit, in spite of all my faults, that my high spirit does not cringe to everyone.
16. People take their ships to sea, and gain profit (thereby), but there is no ship (=volume of poems) like Sa'di's, nor a sea (of generosity) like you. 5.



— 171 —

1. Would that the love for sweethearts had never existed in the world, or, if it did, would to God it had abounded less in my heart!
2. I have experienced the pain of Love's brand (=agony) a thousand times. Would that the Beloved had felt it once like me!
3. I do not sleep because I see not Her vision in my dreams. O God! that my weeping eyes might close in sleep (even) for one night!

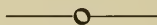
---

whom Sa'di is said to have visited at Tabriz in his old age. He was the author of the famous history known as *Tarikh-i Jehāngushā*. He was born in 1226 A. D. and died in 1284 A. D.

4. A reference to the proverb *salāmi rustāi betama' nīst*. This Ode was probably sent to the Chancellor in the hope of extracting a present from him.
5. The poet introduces in this line a favourite pun of his on the double meaning of *saḡīnah* = a ship, and a volume of poems.



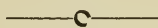
4. Why does not that heart-alluring [Beloved] show me Her face? I am willing to barter (a sight of Her face) for my life. How I wish She would show me Her face.!
5. I am always saying that my sweet-heart has robbed me of my heart (=broken my heart.) by the brand (=pain) of Her love, and the grief of separation.. Would that She had deprived me of life!
6. Perchance everyone does not hear my piteous cries. Would that She might listen to my bitter lamentations for one night!
7. Sa'di swears in all sincerity, and says to his heart(=to himself), would that She had shown fidelity even once to Her promises!



— 172 —

1. Is that a rose (I see), or an idol, or a moon, or can it be a face? Is that night (I behold) or jet, or musk, or can it be hair?
2. I know Thy lips are (like) rubies, and that Thy body (resembles) silver, (but) I do not know whether Thy heart is stone or brass (=cruel).
3. I do not think that a cypress, as stately as Thou art, grows on the streamlet's marge in the garden of Paradise.
4. How sweet are those eloquent lips of Thine, the description of which baffles the poet!
5. We cry out in wonder at the perfume (that is exhaled, saying), O breeze! whence did you waft such fragrance?
6. Ho! Thou lovely rosy-faced cup-bearer! wash off (=destroy) my reason with the water of wine.
7. O perverse Charmer, what a disturber of the city's peace Thou art! O Rose-petal, decked with Thy native beauty, what an ornament of the feast Thou art!
8. O heart of mine! Since you have fallen on the polo-field of Love, you must of necessity become distracted like a ball.

9. O my heart! if you are in love, then burn (=suffer pain), and endure. O my body! if you are a seeker (of the Beloved) ask your way, and speed on (to your goal).
10. (The Beloved said) "in this path (of Love) give up your life, or abandon (all thoughts of) me: lay down your head (=die) at this door (of mine), or seek another than me".
11. My ill-wishers reproach me saying, "how long will you bear with your ill-natured Sweet-heart"?
12. (But) it is impossible for Sa'di ever to give up his Beloved; (so) O my enemy (=rival)! give Her up yourself, if you so desire.

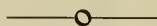


— 173 —

1. Noone (else) will gain access to my heart, as long as Thou occupiest my thoughts: Thou dost not pitch Thy tent outside (=leave) my inmost heart for a single instant.
2. Thou mayest tear up the tree of Love by the roots, but the love-plant of the troth, which I plighted to Thee, will (nevertheless) grow ever more fresh and flourishing. 1.
3. If Thou drivest me from Thy door, noone will count me of any worth; but I should be acceptable to both worlds, if Thou wouldst receive me.
4. It would be a pity if a person of surpassing beauty like Thee were to break the pledge of fidelity to Her lovers without any cause for resentment.
5. My patience can no longer bear the burden of Thy love. How can a grain, and a hundred *man* weight, keep level (in the scales)?

- 
1. The mandrake root (*mandragora autumnalis*) is supposed to stimulate the passion of Love. Sa'di means that he will love the Beloved more and more even if She has no love for him.

6. I avoided all else until I gained peace with Thee. Whatever is sundered by Thee can never be joined together again. 2.
7. O heart! if separation from Her, and the passion Her love inspires, make no impression on you, you are not a heart (at all), but a piece of iron.
8. It is even Thy door that I have approached for redress against Thyself; for Thou art both defendant and judge. There is no resource for the foot-bound (captive) but submission.
9. What does it matter O Sa'di! whether you complain or not; for what does the expert archer care if your armour is thin? 3

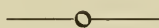


— 174 —

1. If I should even lose a head(=life) at every step I take on my way to see Thee, I am not able to leave Thy door for any other. —
2. In order that my love for Thee may undergo no change in my heart, I do not (even) turn my eyes on(=regard) myself, much less anyone else. 1.
3. There is indeed no Azur in existence (now), and if there were, he would not be able till Dooms-day (=ever) to fashion an idol as beautiful as Thee, who hast a face of rare loveliness. 2.

- 
2. Literally = "naught that Thou hast scattered can ever again be collected". The poet means that the Mystic, whom God has once divorced from wordly interests, will never return to them again.
  3. *Sakht kamān* (literally = strong-bow) is an epithet of the Beloved.
  1. *Tā* here = "let us see", a frequent idiom in the Odes. *Tā chih rasad badīgare* literally means "let us see what happens to another".
  2. Azur, the father of Abraham, and son in law of Nimrod, was reputed to be a skilled carver of idols.

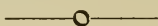
4. I have never seen in any country a moving cypress (=graceful figure) save Thee. I have never heard of a moon being born to any parents (but Thee).
5. If a star like Thee were to appear on the horizon, the Sun would hide its face with a veil from the sight of it. 3.
6. Thine ears and neck need neither gold nor silver, nor jewels, nor (the tinctures of) antimony and indigo, nor the perfumes of *'abīr* and ambergris, (to enhance their beauty and fragrance.
7. The strength of a rank-breaking warrior would be powerless in fighting, if Thou wert to attack an army with this revelation (of Thy beauty).
8. Thou hast closed the door of my straitened (=sorrow-stricken) heart to (other) people, so that I might not direct a side-long glance of the eye, or turn my attention, to anyone (else but Thee).
9. Although Thou art the best, and I the least of all mankind, (still) it befits a noble to cast a glance at a menial.
10. O Sa'di! do not fear if your life is forfeited as a sacrifice (to the Beloved); for whoever attains to greatness gives up trifles. 4.



— 175 —

1. Who will help the thirsty soul with water? O kind-hearted folk! pray do a meritorious deed (and come to my aid.)
  2. I am in hope of a reply from Thy lips, whether it be sweet or bitter.
- 
3. i.e. the Sun, not being able to compete with the star in brilliancy, would be ashamed to look at it, or, in other words, would become eclipsed.
  4. Sa'di regards his present life (=selfhood) as a trifle, which he must lose to gain the greater glory of eternal life in God.

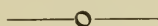
3. Thou forsooth dost not come near me, but if Thou didst, Thou wouldst resemble a treasure in a ruin. 1.
4. By Thine eyes I swear that if Thou shouldst send me poison, I would quaff it just as if it were the sweetest wine.
5. (Even) if there were a cypress (endowed) with Thy (graceful) figure it would not have a Sun (=Thy fair face) to crown it.
6. The fairy-faced (Beloved) would not be hidden from my sight even though She were to veil herself a hundred times. 2
7. I long for a spell of sleep night and day, so that I might behold Thy face for a while (in a dream).
8. I am in hopes that if the thirsty wretch does not die, the water, which has flowed away, will return again into its old channel. 3.
9. O ant! you only court your own destruction by measuring your strength with an eagle.
10. I know that one night at break of dawn a voice reached my ears in the prison of separation (saying),
11. "O Sa'di! as you have endured our separation, you will not suffer torment in Hell".



— 176 —

1. Whether Thou dost comfort, or torment me, Thou dost (only) increase love on love in my heart.
  2. I will not turn away from Thee, as a stranger might, (=become estranged from Thee) by reason of Thy sword; for our acquaintance dates from a long time back (=from long ago).
- 
1. Treasure is often found in ruins, and Sa'di refers to the Beloved as a treasure in his broken heart.
  2. A reference to the superstition about fairies veiling their faces when they are luring mortals to destruction. The poet means that his spiritual vision would pierce the veil of phenomena that hides the Divine Beauty.
  3. i.e. he hopes their old relations of intimate communion will be resumed.

3. All birds desire a release from their captivity, but I do not wish to escape from Thy bonds. .
4. I am able to endure with patience the severest torment except separation.
5. If strangers bestow dresses of honour (let them do so): I still prefer to beg from my friends.
6. O my life (=Darling)! I am one, whose life is at the last gasp through desire. Give me a kiss as the price of it, if Thou hast one (to spare). 1.
7. Some people find fault with us, and say we cannot discriminate between spiritual and material (Love);
8. (So) let all ascetics know that Sa'di has repented of asceticism. 2.
9. I do not dread wine, the harp, flute, and the wooden gong, as much as I do false piety. 3.



— 177 —

1. Lay aside arrogance, if Thou art the Beloved of the Mystics: a good natured devil is preferable to a frowning Huri.

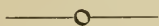
1. *Manam wa jāne bar lab*, is a peculiar Persian idiom, which literally means "I am and a life at the lips" = here I am with my life at the last gasp.
2. By *pārsāt* is meant the canting hypocrisy of so called pietists, with whom the letter of the Law is of much greater importance than the spirit.
3. The same idea is further developed in this line. Wine (=the wine of Divine Love), music, (=the Mystic dance), and Christian Church bells (=purification from self in the esoteric sense), are of much greater value to the Sufi than the false piety of hypocrites (= *zuhdi riya*). The *nāqūs* was a wooden gong used by Christians in Muhammadan countries instead of Church bells.



2. I long for a moment's companionship with Thee in the garden, or in any other secluded nook, as Thou art a garden Thyself.
3. Associate pleasantly for a moment with me, who am the victim of separation, so that I may perhaps be revived by that spiritual breath of Thine. 1.
4. If Thou wert to wander through the Universe, Thou wouldst see no face resembling Thine own save (in) Thy mirror.
5. It is said that no cycle has passed without some calamity, (and so) perhaps Thou art the bane of the present Age on account of Thy beauty.
6. If Thou drivest me from Thy presence, and I audaciously decline to go, forgive me; for it is due to my helplessness, and not to my disobedience.
7. I have a granary (=store) of those charming phrases which expound Thy love; but I am afraid Thou wouldst not regard them as worth a grain. 2.
8. O Thou, whose heart has not been perturbed for a single day! How couldst Thou understand the plight of those, whose hearts are ill at ease?
9. I cannot do without Thee, nor is it possible for me to escape from Thy toils. My only resource is patience, O Thou, who art (at once) my pain and its anodyne.
10. Show kindness to Thy servants and associate with us even for a while. The fire (of my Love) is not one that can be extinguished by a breath. 3.
11. Thou mayest not return through Sa'di's door again, but Thou canst not leave his thoughts.

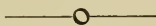
- 
1. A reference to the *dami Īsā*, the healing breath by which Jesus resuscitated the dead. The play on the double meaning of *naḥas* may be noticed.
  2. Literally = "Thou wouldst not take them in exchange for a grain".
  3. The only point of this line is the pun on the double meaning of *dame*.

12. Listen to the speech of live-hearted (=enlightened) Mystics from (the lips of) Thine own victim, (who says) "How can my heart fail to be alive (=illumined) when Thou art its vital spirit"?



— 178 —

1. If a heart-sick (lover) should pass a moment in Thy company how would he differ from a fly in a sugar basin?
2. O Thou, who dost not deal justly with the hearts of Thine afflicted (lovers)! Surely it is not right for Thee to show such a (lovely) face to anyone.
3. Some day I shall fall at Thy feet, and if I lose my life, (it does not matter, for) many better than I have died in their desire for this consummation.
4. One cannot (even) in exchange for the world (=material pleasures) withhold his hand from the Beloved's skirt (=forsake the Beloved): it would be a pity for you to barter a skirt (full) of jewels for a straw (=rubbish).
5. Until today my poetry lacked this note of pathos, for I was not (then) caught in the snare of Desire.
6. It was like the singing of a nightingale, which sounds sweet in the garden, but lacks the piteous appeal it has in a cage.
7. O Sa'di! if the pen did not catch fire from your heart, why pray, is smoke always issuing from its head? 1.



— 179 —

1. Noone possesses aught of the grace that Thou hast, O boy! But Thou dost grievously torture the wounded hearts of Thy lovers. 1.

- 
1. Here *dūd* (literally = ink) has the secondary signification of smoke, or sighs.
  1. Literally = "Thou dost keep well salted", which sounds absurd to English ears.

2. It is not I alone that have fallen a victim to the noose of Thy Love. Everyone loves Thee, but for whom dost Thou care?
3. O Thou angel and moon! O Thou effigy and idol! O Thou image and statue! I am bewildered and know not what name Thou bearest (=what to call Thee)! 2.
4. Cast but one glance at an army; for it is a thousand times more effective for the purpose of fighting than the Indian blade Thou hast in Thy scabbard.
5. Thy soft delicate body possesses the attributes of marble; (but) Thou hast a heart too with it that is not less hard than stone.
6. All eyes are turned in Thy direction to look at the beauty of Thy face, while I am that poor abject bird of Thine, which Thou keepest entrapped in Thy snare.
7. What repugnance didst Thou feel (towards us) that Thou didst sever Thy connection (with us), unless it was that we are beggars, while Thou art a grandee?
8. I am guilty of no fault but this that I am in love with, and enamoured, of Thee. For what other offence dost Thou purpose revenge against me?
9. I will not raise my eyes from Thee during all my life until I die; for my heart is Thine abiding place, and Thou dost purpose staying there.
10. God forbid that people should make a complaint against Thee, and indeed there is none (they could make), save this that Thou dost not persevere in fidelity to Thy promise. 3.
11. The elegant language of Sa'di is not language at all, but rather Egyptian candy, (though) it feels abashed before the sweetness of Thy speech.

- 
2. I think the word must be *buhār* = an idol) with reference to the context, and not *bihār* (=orange flower).
  3. *Hāsha lillāhi* (=God forbid!) is an Arabic phrase, which literally means "God is remote from any imperfection". *Hāsha* = to exclude or except.

1. I am ardently in love with Thee in spite of all Thy cruelty and harshness: Thou art my well beloved notwithstanding all my short comings and faults.
2. What forsooth am I worth that I should cultivate Thy love? Who (indeed) dares to mention a beggar's name in the Royal Presence?
3. Mystics do not approve of people boasting of their love, and then throwing down the shield on account of the arrows (=assaults) of misfortune. 1.
4. He, who embarks on the quest of Thy Union, must not regard his life as of any value.
5. Thy tyranny is justice, and Thy cruelty kindness. Thy curses are more pleasing than the blessings of strangers. 2.
6. Every pact that I have made is (nothing but the outcome of) lust and desire (=wordly desires), except the covenant of love for Thee, which is indissoluble.
7. If I should be fortunate enough to lay my head at the feet of Thy steed in payment for exemption from plunder, 3.
8. It would be fitting if this inscription were written in blood on my tomb-stone "Here lies one, who was faithful to the the end to his Beloved".
9. How long can anguish remain concealed in the heart of the afflicted (lover)? There is no doubt that this secret pain will find an outlet somewhere.
10. O Sa'di! good breeding demands that you should put up with your (love) pain, and not solicit a cure for it at the doors of (other) people.

- 
1. By *sipar andākhtan* (=“throwing up the sponge”) is here meant “giving up the Love quest”.
  2. “True spirituality seeks in God the bitter more than the agreeable, and prefers suffering to solace”. (Juan de la Cruz as quoted by Nicholson in his *Divani Shamsi Tabriz Ode vi—1*).
  3. *Na'lbahā* was a sum of money paid to an invading army to escape plunder and devastation.

1. I have a heart that is captivated by the love of a Mistress, (who is) a jasmine bosomed, rosy cheeked, cruel, sweetheart.
2. She is a mischievious tyrant, a heart-disturbing source of trouble, a wonderful trickster, and a rare vampire!
3. (She has) raven-dark tressses, a bosom like the wild rose, and the fragrance of jasmine, so that the moon has no market (=is despised) in the presence of Her beauty.
4. She is gifted with the dignity of the Phoenix, the beauty of the peacock, and the eloquence of the parrot: She is as splendid as the Dawn, and as graceful in gait as the pheasant.
5. She robbed me of my heart with Her enchanting glances, and departed; (so) now without Her I am left like a picture on the wall (=lifeless).
6. Since I could not hope for an embrace as a result of Her Union, I stood aside, and was content just to look at Her.
7. One can do without every thing else, but the Beloved is indispensable. What resource can be adopted by the heart that is a captive in Her snare??
8. I lament through desire for Her beauty, just like the nightingale, which lives in (=haunts) the Rose-garden.
9. Since Sa'di's words (expressive of) Her praise are vain, he has kept silent; for he cannot express himself suitably.



1. I know not what Thou requirest of me, broken hearted that I am; Thou hast stolen my heart with Thine amorous glances. What else dost Thou want (from me)?
2. If Thou wert to take pity on Thy heart broken (lovers), what more miserable lot canst Thou find than mine?
3. My life has been vainly spent in thoughts of Thy love: Thy cruelty has passed all bounds. O dear boy! what is it that that Thou dost require of me?

4. I have heard that Thou desirest a poem from Thy slave (=me); but Thou art a mine of honey and sweetmeats Thyself, (so) why dost Thou ask sugar of me?
5. In (all) my life I stole but one glance at Thy fair face. What penalty dost Thou now wish to inflict on me for that one glance?
6. My head and eyes are at Thy disposal to do with them whatever Thou dost choose. (So do) with my eyes whatever Thou thinkest right, and with my head whatever Thou dost desire.
7. Sa'di grudges Thee naught of any thing that exists. He does whatever Thou sayest. What else dost Thou want?



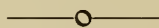
—183 —

1. I never heard that the moon placed a cap on its head (as Thou dost), or that a cypress walked on the road with its youthful companions (like Thee).
2. The moon does not rise every day through the collar of the tall cypress of the garden in spite of all its grace. 1.
3. If I do not expatiate on the beauty of Thy figure, (what does it matter, for) Thine own stature testifies to it more truthfully (than any thing I might say).
4. I wish that some day Thou wouldst sit (in audience), as kings do, to listen to complaints and appeals for redress from every quarter.
5. What need is there for Thee to go forth with an army to war with the enemy; (for) Thou Thyself wouldst throw their soldiers into confusion with Thine eyes and eye brows. 2.
6. A host of suppliants are standing in Thy path (waiting to see) if Thou wouldst in Thy mercy cast a single glance at Thy victims.

- 
1. This is an Oriental way of saying that the Beloved's lovely face crowns Her graceful figure.
  2. By "eyes and eye brows" are meant arrows and bows.



7. Dont be so sure that Thy face is (like) a bright mirror! How long will it remain so with sighs (coming) from every quarter (to dim it)?
8. O Moon with the stature of a cypress! enquire now and then about the welfare of Thine underlings (=inferiors), as a thank-offering for Thine own health.
9. What fault, pray, hast Thou seen in me that Thou hast treated me as an enemy? I do not admit any short-coming on my own part, save my love (for Thee).
10. A lion in this *affaire du coeur* is of less consequence than an ant: a mountain in this balance is of less weight than a blade of grass. 3.
11. I fear that I shall have perished before Thou dost return, and that, through the thirst (engendered by Thy love), Thou wilt not see even a blade of grass on my tomb.
12. O Sa'di! submit to whatever (fate) befalls you, for it is proper to do so. To whom can you appeal for redress against a king?



—184—

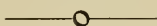
1. I heave deep sighs in the expectation of meeting someone (=the Beloved), who has not given me a moment's thought for years.
2. She never looks on my face (=at me) with the eyes of pity: She has punnished me severely with the hand of cruelty and oppression.
3. She has robbed me of my heart, and given my life no quarter. Does anyone in your city treat a person so anywhere?
4. In every thing I look at I see nothing but Her face. Who has ever found in all the world a passion like this? 1.

---

3. Sa'di means that in the matter of his Love-quest no dangers, or trials, are too difficult to face.

1. There is a reference here to the Pantheism of the Sufis, who

5. What difference is there between a black (=fierce) lion and an ant, (when they fall) under the power of Love? How does a white falcon differ from a fly (when they are caught) in the snare of separation?
6. Be not surprised at my pale face and bitter lamentations; for a mountain would become (like) a straw, if it endured the torment of weeds. 2.
7. Sa'di has laid his head on the threshold of Thine image, the sleeve of Thy Union being beyond the reach of his hand. 3



— 185 —

1. I can never get over the effects of my intoxication, because I was as yet non-existent, when Thou didst occupy my heart. 1
2. Thou canst not be likened to the Sun, which has its limitations of rising and setting. Others come and go, but Thou art always the same.

held that "an Omnipresent, infinite, unseen, Power underlay all the phenomena of the Universe" (Whinfield's *Gulshani raz* pp. viii).

2. The puzzling line seems to mean that a mountain when overgrown with weeds becomes pale in colour like straw, and makes plaintive lament like a straw-pipe.
3. *Bar astāni khayālat sar nihādan* means to cherish Her image in his heart.
1. A reference to the pre-existence of the soul, which was the first thing created. Cf. Nicholson's *Shamsi Tabriz Ode xvii*—1  
*Man ān rūz būdam ki asmā nabūd*  
*Nishān az wujūdī musammā nabūd*  
 And again in another Ode of the same;  
*Pīsh az ān kandar jehān bāgh o rāz o angūr būd.*  
*Az sharābi lā yazālī jāni mā makhmūr būd.*  
 By *masti* is meant the intoxication produced by the wine of Divine Love.

3. What complaint did I not contemplate making about Thy separation, when Thou didst unveil Thy face, and stopped the case. 2.
4. Cast but one glance at Thy lovers; for this would be a thousand times better than writing them a greeting, and sending a present.
5. O Beloved! place the salve of Union on our anguished hearts, which are in Thy toils, for Thou hast wounded them by hopes deferred.
6. It is no wonder that Thou breakest Thine enemy's centre on the day of battle; for Thou hast broken Thy lover's hearts by separation. 3.
7. Be off, O learned jurist! For God's sake spare us! Stick to your asceticism and abstinence, and we will keep to our love-making and drunkenness. 4.
8. The man of sense should surrender his heart to a heart-ravishing (Mistress); for it is better that She should be like a worship-point to you, than that you should worship self.
9. Since the control of Fortune and Felicity are not in the hands of effort, what can people do, but be helpless and humble (=resigned to the inevitable)?
10. It is not your way, O Sa'di! to complain of the separation of friends, and the cruelty of Sweethearts. (So) be content with the lot, however small, (allotted you by God), and you will be free (from your troubles). 5.

- 
2. i.e. I was about to lodge manifold complaints about the injustice of Thy separation, a metaphor taken from the Law courts.
  3. It is impossible to render in English the clever pun on the double meaning of *qalb*.
  4. Sa'di is here contrasting the canting pietist with the spiritually free Mystic, who is too absorbed in the rapture of Divine Love to pay any regard to religious conventions.
  5. *Kami khwīsh gīr* is an obscure phrase, which seems to mean "be content with the lot that God assigned you, however exiguous it may be". This line, like the preceding one, preaches the doctrine of predestination.

1. I never felt envious of rank or wealth, but only of him, who attains Union with his Sweet-heart.
2. Do you know what kind of felicity it is that beggars description? It is (that of) the eye that opens every moment on (Her) beauty.
3. Happy is he, through whose door the Beloved enters; (for) She would be like the sustenance of those fortune-favoured people, which is acquired without the trouble of begging. 1
4. They (=the lover and the Beloved) are just like two almond kernels in one shell, associating together in close intimacy, and weary of (the society of) others.
5. Are you aware who the ignorant boor, is who laughs at our (distracted) condition? It is he who can never have in all his life experienced the state of ecstasy. 2.
6. After the Beloved's (departure) nothing passed before me (=my mind's eye) but Her image, and it left nothing of my weak body but a phantom. 3.
7. You might (indeed) say that a year of Union with Her was like (=passed as swiftly as) a day, while now in waiting (for Her coming) a day seems as long as a year.

- 
1. He means that the Beloved's appearance was an unexpected boon.
  2. *Hāl* is a state of temporary exaltation induced by the contemplation of the Divine beauty.
  3. Sa'di means that his mind has been wholly engrossed by thoughts of the Beloved since Her departure, and these have been so sad that his body has wasted away till it looks like a wraith. I prefer the reading *khayāl* (=phantom) in the second hemistich to the ordinary variant *khilāl* (=toothpick), because it is more appropriate, and moreover introduces a pun.

8. Time has a new moon once a month, whereas that heart-ravishing Moon (=Beloved) of mine wears a crescent every night. 4.
9. The Mystic can only become absorbed in contemplation in the company of such a companion (as the Beloved), and Sa'di can only sing his love-odes in honour of such an (attractive) Sweet-heart (as She is).

---

4. A reference to the Beloved's eyebrows, which resemble the crescent moon.

*THE*  
*“KAVIANI”*  
*ART PRINTING PRESS*

*HAS A LARGE VARIETY OF NEW AND  
ARTISTIC TYPES FOR A L L ORIENTAL  
AND EUROPEAN LANGUAGES*



OLD OR HANDWRITTEN MSS. PHOTOGRAPHED,  
CLASSICAL WORKS OF PERSIA EDITED AFTER  
CAREFUL COLLATION OF MSS., PICTURES Etc.  
IN COLOURS PRINTED QUICKLY & CAREFULLY.



EVERY KIND OF JOB WORK  
*PROMPTLY EXECUTED*



ORDERS ARE REQUESTED AT FOLLOWING ADDRESS:  
*BUCH- & KUNSTDRUCKEREI “KAVIANI”*  
*BERLIN - CHARLOTTENBURG, WEIMARER STRASSE 18.*



# List of Publications & Books for Sale

**Safarnameh** — by Hakim Nasir Khusro, an account of his Journey from Khurasan to Mecca 437—444 A.H., incl. his **Sa'adatnameh** and **Roshnainameh**; with Preface and Index by M. Ghani Zadeh; 144 pp.

**Zadul-Musafirin** — by the same author, written in the year 453 A.H., in Yamghan; a philosophic treatise; compiled by Prof. Bazlul-Rahman; 496 pp.

**Wajhi-Din** — by the same author; (MSS. hitherto considered lost has been recently found by a Russian professor in old Bokhará (Shamghan), with a few other old books, and through the efforts of Prof. Ed. Browne it has been photographed and sent to us for publication. The revered author has written this book from the Ismailia (Shya) religious standpoint; a specimen of Ismailia literature; 51 Chapters 304 pp.).

**Sarguzashti Ashraf Khan, Hakimi Arabistan**; — **Tariqai Hukumati Zamankhan Barojardi**; — **Karbala raftani Shah-kuli Mirza** — Three Dramas in simple Persian by Mirza Malkam Khan Nazimuddaulah; MSS. from Dr. Friedrich Rosen's Library.

**Dasturi Tar** — by Colonel Ali Naqi Kkan Waziri; a book on the System of Notes in Persian and European Music. This is the first book of its kind.

**Gulistan** — Sheikh Muslehud-Din S'adi; Revised Edition, based on best MSS.

**Rahnumai Pisaran** — by Mirza Mahmud Khan Bushehri.

**German-Persian pocket Dictionary** — containing the words most Commonly used by Mirza Reza Khan Tarbiat.

**The Quatrains of Omar Khayyam**, — Persian Text, revised and compared with the oldest Persian MSS which bears the date of 721. A. H. with introduction and biographical sketch of the Poet by M. Ghani Zadeh.

**Armughani Iran.** By the same author.

Fairy Tales, with coloured illustrations for children.

**Gulhai Pazmurdah** (a Persian Novel) by Mirza Ismail Khan Aseful-Wuzareh.

The **Quran** (Pocket edition) Photographed from the MSS written by Hafiz Usman, green colour and elaborate binding.

The same (Amulet Edition.)

**Mush-o-Gurbah** — by Maulana Nizamuddin U'bed Zakani, a fine and interesting narrative in simple Persian verse; with coloured illustrations.

Select works, such as **Sangtarash**; **Akhlaqul-Ashraf**; **Rishnameh**; **Sad Pand**; **Risalai T'arifat**; **Tazminat-o-Qit'at**; **Rubaiyat**; **Risalahi Dilgusha** and **T'arifati Mulla Dupyaza** by the same author. *(In Preparation)*

Odes of Sa'di (Badayī) (Persian Text), Edited by Sir Lucas White King.

### **Personal Publications of Mirza Abdul Shakur**

**Risālahi Telgarafi Bisim** (Wireless Telegraphy), by Mut'-i-ud-Daulah Hijāzi.

**Nisabus-Sibyan** by Abu Nasr Farāhi Revised, and corrected edition based on best MSS.

**Dostdarani Bashār** Vol. II. (the Friends of mankind) a collection of the works of a few philanthropists and their lives by Mirza Muhammad Khan Bahadur.

**Hazar-o-yak Sukhan** (Idioms of modren Persia) by Amir Kuli Amin Isfahani.

**Tazkerahi Shah Tehmasib** (Autobiography of Shah Tehmasib). Printed and compared with the MSS of Staatsbibliothek, Berlin.

**Chemistry**, by Dr. Hashem Khan. A useful handbook for Secandory schools.

**Essays on Hygiene** by the same author in simple Persian for the benefit of Persian families.

**Tehran Makhuf** Vol. II. (A Persian Novel) edited by Murtaza Khan Mushfiq Kazemi. The third volume of the same under print.

## Our Publication obtainable from:

### In Persia

- Tehran — Khayaban Nasariya "Kava" Library.  
" — Khayaban Allaud-Daulah "Husainia" Library.  
Tabriz — Editorial Office of Mirza Muhammad Ali Khan Tarbiat.  
" — "Sadi" Library.  
Meshed — "Nusrat" „  
" — Mr. Zavar Bookseller.  
" — Library "Adab".  
Bushehr — Mirza Ahmad Kazruni's Commercial House.  
Shiraz — Library "Adamiat".  
Mahmara — Mr. Muhammad Kazem, Bushehri.  
Ahwaz — Mr. Muhammad Mahdi Al-Mazkur.  
Isfahan — Darbi Bagh Qalandarha - Ghulam Reza's Apotheke.  
Malaer — Mr. Mir Hussain Khan Hijazi.

### Turkey:

- Constantinople — Jadai Babali. Library "Jamiyat".

### India:

- Bombay — "Muzafari" Library.  
Aligarh — Muslim University.

### England:

- London — Messrs. Luzac and Co. Oriental Booksellers, 46 Great Russel Street.  
London W. C. I.





200557

LP er.

Author Sa'di

SL256b

Title Badayi, the Odes, ed. and tr. by Sir Lucas W. King.

DATE

University of Toronto  
Library

DO NOT  
REMOVE  
THE  
CARD  
FROM  
THIS  
POCKET

Acme Library Card Pocket  
Under Pat. "Ref. Index File"  
Made by LIBRARY BUREAU



